PHILIPPINE ETHNOGRAPHY
A Critically Annotated and Selected Bibliography
East-West Bibliographic Series

Editorial Committee
Joyce Wright, Chairman
G. Raymond Nunn
Shiro Saito
Stanley West

1. China and America: A Bibliography of Interactions, Foreign and Domestic
   compiled by James M. McCutcheon

2. Philippine Ethnography: A Critically Annotated and Selected Bibliography
   by Shiro Saito
Philippine Ethnography
A Critically Annotated and Selected Bibliography

by

Shiro Saito

The University Press of Hawaii
Honolulu
To Frank Lynch, S.J.
# TABLE OF CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION xvi
MAP OF THE PHILIPPINES xii
GEOGRAPHICAL ARRANGEMENT xviii
GUIDE TO SUBJECT HEADINGS xix
JOURNAL ABBREVIATIONS xxxii
ABBREVIATIONS xxx
SAMPLE ENTRY xxx
CODING SYSTEM xxxi
LIST OF ANNOTATORS xxxii

## PART I. GENERAL

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>General Works</th>
<th>1</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Adolescence, Adulthood and Old Age</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agriculture</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agriculture and Animal Husbandry</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agricultural Industries</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anthropology</td>
<td>222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Archaeology</td>
<td>268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armed Forces and War</td>
<td>366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Behavior Process and Personality</td>
<td>372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bibliography of Bibliographies</td>
<td>484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buildings, Tools and Equipment</td>
<td>488</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clothing, Adornment and Materials</td>
<td>494</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Communications</td>
<td>514</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Community and Community Development</td>
<td>536</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Demography</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Census and Statistical Reports</td>
<td>617</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Demography</td>
<td>647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drink, Drugs and Indulgence</td>
<td>747</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Economics</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Economic Development</td>
<td>762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Economics</td>
<td>809</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Education</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Education</td>
<td>904</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Education, Higher</td>
<td>978</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ethnic Influences</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Americans</td>
<td>997</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chinese</td>
<td>1004</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chinese - Economics</td>
<td>1118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chinese - Education</td>
<td>1146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chinese - Family and Marriage</td>
<td>1158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>English</td>
<td>1165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indians</td>
<td>1170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Japanese</td>
<td>1181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spanish</td>
<td>1208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other</td>
<td>1214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exact Knowledge</td>
<td>1221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Family and Kinship</td>
<td>1236</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fine Arts</td>
<td>1283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Folklore and Mythology</td>
<td>1356</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Food</td>
<td>1369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geography</td>
<td>1445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Health and Sickness</td>
<td>1501</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Heavy and Light Industries
History and Culture Change
Infancy and Childhood
Interpersonal Relations
Labor
Land Tenure and Land Reform
Language and Literature
Law and Justice
Marriage
Mobility and Social Stratification
Nationalism
The People: Cultural-Linguistics Groups (General Works)
Political Science
  Local Government and Territorial Organization
  Political Behavior and Organization
  Political Movements
  Political Parties, Pressure Groups and Elections
Property and Exchange
Religion
  Ecclesiastical Organization
  Religious Beliefs and Practices
Sex and Reproduction
Social Problems
Social Work
Sociology
Standard of Living and Recreation
Total Culture
Transportation
Women

PART II. LUZON
A. By Subject
Luzon Northern
  General
  Agriculture and Food
  Archaeology
  Behavior Process and Personality
  Buildings, Tools and Equipment
  Clothing, Adornment and Materials
  Community and Community Development
  Drink, Drugs and Indulgence
  Economics
  Education
  Ethnic Influences
  Family and Kinship
  Fine Arts
  Folklore and Mythology
  Geography and Demography
  Health and Sickness
  History and Culture Change
  Industries
  Infancy and Childhood
  Interpersonal Relations
  Labor
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item No.</th>
<th>Language and Literature</th>
<th>2757</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>2760</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The People: Cultural-Linguistic Groups (General Works)</td>
<td>2761</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Political Organization and Behavior</td>
<td>2766</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Property and Exchange</td>
<td>2769</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Religious Beliefs and Practices</td>
<td>2770</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sex and Reproduction</td>
<td>2785</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Standard of Living and Recreation</td>
<td>2786</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Luzon, Central**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item No.</th>
<th>General</th>
<th>2788</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Agriculture and Food</td>
<td>2798</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Archaeology</td>
<td>2815</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Behavior Process and Personality</td>
<td>2825</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Buildings, Tools and Equipment</td>
<td>2826</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Clothing, Adornment and Materials</td>
<td>2829</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Community Development and Territorial Organization</td>
<td>2831</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Economics</td>
<td>2840</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Education</td>
<td>2843</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ethnic Influences</td>
<td>2844</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Family and Kinship</td>
<td>2853</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Geography and Demography</td>
<td>2858</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Health and Sickness</td>
<td>2863</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>History and Culture Change</td>
<td>2867</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Industries</td>
<td>2874</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Land Tenure and Land Reform</td>
<td>2876</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mobility and Social Stratification</td>
<td>2878</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Political Organization and Behavior</td>
<td>2880</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Property and Exchange</td>
<td>2885</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Religious Beliefs and Practices</td>
<td>2887</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sex and Reproduction</td>
<td>2893</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Social Problems</td>
<td>2895</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Standard of Living and Recreation</td>
<td>2906</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Total Culture</td>
<td>2908</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Luzon, Southern**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item No.</th>
<th>General</th>
<th>2909</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Agriculture and Food</td>
<td>2915</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Archaeology</td>
<td>2951</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Community Development and Territorial Organization</td>
<td>2961</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Economics</td>
<td>2964</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Education</td>
<td>2966</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Family and Kinship</td>
<td>2968</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Geography and Demography</td>
<td>2970</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Health and Sickness</td>
<td>2976</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>History and Culture Change</td>
<td>2978</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mobility and Stratification</td>
<td>2981</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Political Organization and Behavior</td>
<td>2982</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Religious Beliefs and Practices</td>
<td>2983</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sex and Reproduction</td>
<td>2986</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Standard of Living and Recreation</td>
<td>2987</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### B. By Cultural-Linguistic Group

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item No.</th>
<th>Group/Category</th>
<th>Subcategory</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2990</td>
<td>Apayao - General</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2994</td>
<td>Apayao - Agriculture and Food</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2997</td>
<td>Apayao - Buildings, Tools and Equipment</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2998</td>
<td>Apayao - Clothing, Adornment and Materials</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2999</td>
<td>Apayao - Education</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3000</td>
<td>Apayao - Fine Arts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3001</td>
<td>Apayao - Health and Sickness</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3002</td>
<td>Apayao - Language and Literature</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3003</td>
<td>Apayao - Marriage</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3007</td>
<td>Apayao - Religious Beliefs and Practices</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3013</td>
<td>Bikol</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3015</td>
<td>Dumagat (Casiguran, Famy)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3023</td>
<td>Gaddang</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3034</td>
<td>Ibaloy</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3047</td>
<td>Ibanag</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3048</td>
<td>Ifugao - General</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3089</td>
<td>Ifugao - Agriculture and Food</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3097</td>
<td>Ifugao - Archaeology</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3100</td>
<td>Ifugao - Behavior Process and Personality</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3101</td>
<td>Ifugao - Buildings, Tools and Equipment</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3102</td>
<td>Ifugao - Clothing, Adornment and Materials</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3103</td>
<td>Ifugao - Drink, Drugs and Indulgence</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3104</td>
<td>Ifugao - Economics</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3107</td>
<td>Ifugao - Education</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3111</td>
<td>Ifugao - Family and Kinship</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3115</td>
<td>Ifugao - Geography and Demography</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3117</td>
<td>Ifugao - Health and Sickness</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3119</td>
<td>Ifugao - History and Culture Change</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3120</td>
<td>Ifugao - Industries</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3121</td>
<td>Ifugao - Language and Literature</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3123</td>
<td>Ifugao - Marriage</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3125</td>
<td>Ifugao - Mobility and Social Stratification</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3127</td>
<td>Ifugao - Political Organization and Behavior</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3135</td>
<td>Ifugao - Property and Exchange</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3140</td>
<td>Ifugao - Religious Beliefs and Practices</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3176</td>
<td>Ifugao - Standard of Living and Recreation</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3178</td>
<td>Ifugao - Total Culture</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3180</td>
<td>Igorot-Bontoc - General</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3217</td>
<td>Igorot-Bontoc - Agriculture and Food</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3219</td>
<td>Igorot-Bontoc - Archaeology</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3221</td>
<td>Igorot-Bontoc - Clothing, Adornment and Materials</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3223</td>
<td>Igorot-Bontoc - Community Development and Territorial Organization</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3224</td>
<td>Igorot-Bontoc - Economics</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3225</td>
<td>Igorot-Bontoc - Education</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3228</td>
<td>Igorot-Bontoc - Family and Kinship</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3232</td>
<td>Igorot-Bontoc - Fine Arts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3237</td>
<td>Igorot-Bontoc - History and Culture Change</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3245</td>
<td>Igorot-Bontoc - Language and Literature</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3247</td>
<td>Igorot-Bontoc - Industries</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3251</td>
<td>Igorot-Bontoc - Marriage</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Igorot-Bontoc - Political Organization and Behavior</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
PART III. THE BISAYAN AND PALAWAN ISLANDS

A. By Subject
General
Agriculture and Food
Archaeology
Armed Forces and War
Behavior Process and Personality
Buildings, Tools and Equipment
Clothing, Adornment and Materials
Community Development and Territorial Organization
Drink, Drugs and Indulgence
Economics
Education
Ethnic Influences
Family and Kinship
Fine Arts
Geography and Demography
Health and Sickness
History and Culture Change
Industries
Infancy and Childhood
Interpersonal Relations
Labor
Language and Literature
Marriage
Political Organization and Behavior
Property and Exchange
Religious Beliefs and Practices
Sex and Reproduction
Standard of Living and Recreation
Total Culture

B. By Cultural-Linguistic Group
Aklan
Batak - General
Batak - Language and Literature
Buhid
Bukidnon
Cebuano
Cuyonon
Hanunóo - General
Hanunóo - Agriculture and Food
Hanunóo - Behavior Process and Personality
Hanunóo - Drink, Drugs and Indulgence
Hanunóo - Family and Kinship
Hanunóo - History and Culture Change
Hanunóo - Infancy and Childhood
Hanunóo - Language and Literature
Iraya
Magahat (Negros)
Mangyan - General
Mangyan - Agriculture and Food
Mangyan - Education
Mangyan - Health and Sickness
Mangyan - Language and Literature
Negrito
Sulod
Tagbanuwa

PART IV. MINDANAO AND SULU

A. By Subject
   General
   Agriculture and Food
   Archaeology
   Armed Forces and War
   Behavior Process and Personality
   Clothing, Adornment and Materials
   Community Development and Territorial Organization
   Economics
   Education
   Ethnic Influences
   Fine Arts
   Geography and Demography
   Health and Sickness
   History and Culture Change
   Infancy and Childhood
   Labor
   Language and Literature
   Marriage
   Mobility and Social Stratification
   Political Organization and Behavior
   Property and Exchange
   Religious Beliefs and Practices
   Social Problems
   Standard of Living and Recreation
   Total Culture
   Transportation

B. By Cultural-Linguistic Group
   Bagobo
   Badjaw - General
   Badjaw - Behavior Process and Personality
   Badjaw - Education
   Badjaw - Family and Kinship
   Badjaw - Fine Arts
   Badjaw - Language and Literature
   Badjaw - Total Culture
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Cultural-Linguistic Group Index</th>
<th>Item No.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bilaan</td>
<td>4178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bukidnon Groups</td>
<td>4182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jama Mapun</td>
<td>4191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magindanao</td>
<td>4195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mamanwa</td>
<td>4202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mandaya - Mansaka</td>
<td>4213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mangguangan</td>
<td>4219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manobo Groups - General</td>
<td>4220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manobo Groups - Archaeology</td>
<td>4232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manobo Groups - Drink, Drugs and Indulgence</td>
<td>4233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manobo Groups - Family and Kinship</td>
<td>4234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manobo Groups - Fine Arts</td>
<td>4236</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manobo Groups - Language and Literature</td>
<td>4237</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manobo Groups - Marriage</td>
<td>4242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manobo Groups - Religious Beliefs and Practices</td>
<td>4243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maranao - General</td>
<td>4245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maranao - Agriculture and Food</td>
<td>4248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maranao - Community Development and Territorial Organization</td>
<td>4250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maranao - Education</td>
<td>4251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maranao - Fine Arts</td>
<td>4253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maranao - Language and Literature</td>
<td>4258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maranao - Political Organization and Behavior</td>
<td>4262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maranao - Religious Beliefs and Practices</td>
<td>4265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maranao - Total Culture</td>
<td>4268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samal</td>
<td>4269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subanun - General</td>
<td>4277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subanun - Agriculture and Food</td>
<td>4284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subanun - Drink, Drugs and Indulgence</td>
<td>4285</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subanun - Education</td>
<td>4287</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subanun - Health and Sickness</td>
<td>4288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subanun - Political Organization and Behavior</td>
<td>4289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subanun - Religious Beliefs and Practices</td>
<td>4290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subanun - Sex and Reproduction</td>
<td>4292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subanun - Total Culture</td>
<td>4293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tawsug - General</td>
<td>4294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tawsug - Agriculture and Food</td>
<td>4295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tawsug - Armed Forces and War</td>
<td>4297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tawsug - Buildings, Tools and Equipment</td>
<td>4299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tawsug - Drink, Drugs and Indulgence</td>
<td>4300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tawsug - Fine Arts</td>
<td>4301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tawsug - Health and Sickness</td>
<td>4303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tawsug - Interpersonal Relations</td>
<td>4304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tawsug - Political Organization and Behavior</td>
<td>4308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tawsug - Religious Beliefs and Practices</td>
<td>4309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tawsug - Sex and Reproduction</td>
<td>4314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tiruray</td>
<td>4316</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yakan</td>
<td>4322</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author Index</th>
<th>Item No.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>487</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

xvi
INTRODUCTION

BACKGROUND: In 1968 I distributed a Preliminary Bibliography of Philippine Ethnography to about 60 Philippine specialists for their comments and annotations. That edition was the result of a year's work in the Philippines in 1967/68 and over two years' work prior to that. This project has throughout been largely a labor of love, pursued as my time permitted, which delayed until now the completion of the successor work, Philippine Ethnography, revised, enlarged and containing the ratings and annotations provided by the specialists.

Originally I had intended to include only those titles rated by the contributors 3 (good) or higher on the five-point scale, ranging from 1 (poor) to 5 (excellent primary data), used in the Outline of Cultural Materials.\(^1\) This plan had to be revised when some of the annotators who had agreed to participate were unable to do so because of the pressure of work or change of plans. Since without their contributions bibliographic coverage of some categories would have been incomplete, it was decided, after consulting with Philippine specialists, to include titles which had not been rated and annotated by contributors and to update the information by including 1967 and 1968 publications, which had not been in the Preliminary Bibliography. These titles were selected on the basis of the authority of the author, appropriateness of the publication or, in some subject and group areas, because of the scarcity of available literature.

PURPOSE: The primary purpose of this bibliography is to provide bibliographic guidance to researchers who are conducting initial literature searches for references outside their immediate interests, or to graduate students embarking on their first search, and to assist librarians in locating Philippine materials for their clientele, non-specialist as well as other.

SCOPE: In American usage, ethnology is considered a part of cultural anthropology and distinct from physical anthropology. In conformity with this, titles in physical anthropology have been excluded, with the exception of those that deal with a specific cultural-language group. Folklore and linguistics, normally included in a bibliography of ethnography and ethnology, have been de-emphasized since publications on both have already been listed by other bibliographers, notably Manuel, Welsh and Landé.\(^2\) However folklore titles are cited if the myths, legends or proverbs contribute substantially to the cultural setting. Entries under Language and Literature are largely non-technical linguistic essays with the exception of some which refer to cultural-linguistic groups.

Types of materials included are books, journal articles, mimeographed papers, and official publications published in the major western languages from the early Spanish period to 1968 inclusive. The following have been excluded: films, one-page articles, newspaper articles, textbooks for high schools, and publications about the Filipinos in the United States.

---

ARRANGEMENT: The bibliography is divided into four parts. In Part I the entries are arranged by subjects, the headings adapted largely from those in the Outline of Cultural Materials (OCM). Very often several OCM categories have been combined into one heading. The OCM category numbers are included, where appropriate in the Guide to Subject Headings on p. xxii.

Parts II (Luzon), III (The Bisayas and Palawan), and IV (Mindanao and Sulu) are each divided into two sections, the first arranged by subject and the second by cultural-linguistic group. The geographical arrangement generally follows the official ten-region division used during and since the Philippine census of 1960.

LIMITATIONS: Since some major compilations on the history and ethnology of the Philippines are already well-indexed, references to them are not numerous in this bibliography. Notable among these sources are Blair and Robertson’s The Philippine Islands, Beyer’s Philippine Ethnographic series, and the 25 titles which have been indexed, paragraph by paragraph, by Helen R. Tubangui and Aurora N. Corvera.3

Although annotators suggested many additional titles for my preliminary edition, I am certain omissions will be apparent to specialists who use this bibliography. I would appreciate being informed of them so that they can be included in my next edition. I consider this bibliography to be a working research tool for scholars, students and librarians. As a result of dialogue with such users I hope to produce in the near future an edition which will respond to their requirements and satisfy their needs.

GUIDE TO USE: To make the most effective use of this bibliography one should consult both the subject and the cultural-linguistic sections within the appropriate Parts. For example, if one needs information on the family structure of the Ifugao, he should look in the Table of Contents under “Ifugao-Family and Kinship,” and also under “Luzon, Northern - Family and Kinship.” To be certain of obtaining all pertinent references, he should also consult Part I, under “Family and Kinship.”


Frank Lynch and Helen R. Tubangui. Basic Bibliography Project: Preliminary Subject Index. Quezon City, Ateneo de Manila University.

Sources 1-7. 1963. 70p. (IPC Manila Area Study Series, no. 1)
Sources 8-14. 1963. 97p. (IPC Manila Area Study Series, no. 2)
Sources 15-20. 1963. 103p. (IPC Manila Area Study Series, no. 3)
Sources 21-25. 1964. 102p. (IPC Manila Area Study Series, no. 4)
If a user is looking for an elusive subject for which he finds no entry in the Table of Contents, he should obtain the Outline of Cultural Materials and consult its index. For example, if he wants references on sorcery in the Philippines, by consulting the index to the Outline, he will be referred to OCM classification “754,” which is a subsection of “75 – Sickness.” Upon consulting “Sickness” in “Guide to Subject Headings” in this Bibliography he will be led to “Health and Sickness,” the subject under which references on sorcery are indexed in this Table of Contents.

For a sample entry and for an explanation of the coding system, see pp. xxviii-xxix. In some instances an item annotated by several contributors has been assigned different time periods, since in one annotator’s judgment a work emphasizes a given period while another considers that it deals with more than one and has so indicated in the coding.

When a citation has not been verified, either by personal examination or in standard bibliographical sources such as the Library of Congress printed catalogs, I have indicated the source of the reference.

If an article appeared in a journal of limited accessibility in the United States and if it has been reprinted, that information, when available, has been included. Articles, for example, which appeared in Philippine Magazine and were later reprinted in the Journal of East Asiatic Studies have been indicated.

For the convenience of the users, references which occur under more than one heading are cited in full instead of by item number.

When a user requires more comprehensive coverage than is afforded by this bibliography, the four bibliographies of bibliographies (item nos. 484–487) should be consulted. Depending on the topic or material needed, the following bibliographies should also be examined:

Edralin, Josefa S. and Vicenta C. Rimando

Morco, Erlinda S.
Philippine Business Literature, A Bibliography. Quezon City, Division of Business Research, College of Business Administration, University of the Philippines, 1971. 427p.

Nemenzo, Catalina A.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS: It gives me great pleasure to acknowledge the support and help I received in completing this bibliography. I am grateful to the U.S. Educational Foundation for a Fulbright research grant which enabled me to go to the Philippines to complete the preliminary edition; to the Asia Foundation for a grant which provided a staff of two and funds for printing and distributing the preliminary edition; and also to the University of Hawaii Research Council for a grant to complete the present publication.

For individual assistance I am indebted to Father Robert J. Suchan, Director of Libraries, Ateneo de Manila, who provided me with an office and extended countless courtesies; and to Miss Marina G. Dayrit, University Librarian, University of the Philippines, for assisting me in many ways at the U.P. Library. I am very grateful to the 62 annotators who took time from their busy schedules to participate in this project for, without their active support and encouragement, this bibliography would not have been completed. Their names and their institutional affiliations at the time of the submission of their annotations are listed on p. xxx. Harold Conklin devoted many hours to the bibliography
giving special attention to the subject and cultural-linguistic headings but any shortcomings or errors in either are mine, since I was able to incorporate only a few of his valuable suggestions. I hope to include other recommendations of his in my next edition. Lawrence Reid also helped me to classify some of the references in their proper cultural-linguistic groups. Thomas McHale suggested many titles for inclusion. Stanley West and Virginia Crozier provided support and encouragement during the project. Diana Chang went over most of the references and made many helpful suggestions. Ethel Ito assisted me from the very beginning to the completion of this project, for which I am greatly indebted, Fred Riggs and Richard Barber made it possible for the Social Science Research Institute, University of Hawaii, to type the bibliography. Thanks are due to Freda Hellinger for the supervision of the typing and especially to Mary Chong, who typed meticulously from a most difficult manuscript. Lastly, I am most grateful to Father Frank Lynch to whom this work is dedicated and who provided most of the initial impetus for this project and furthered its development by his continued support, guidance and suggestions.

Honolulu
April 1972

Shiro Saito
GEOGRAPHICAL ARRANGEMENT

Luzon (Part II)

Northern: Abra, Batanes, Cagayan, Ilocos Norte, Ilocos Sur, Isabela, La Union, Mountain Province and Nueva Vizcaya.

Central: Bataan, Bulacan, Nueva Ecija, Pampanga, Pangasinan, Rizal, Tarlac, Zambales and Metropolitan Manila (Manila, Quezon, Pasay, Caloocan, Makati, Mandaluyong, Navotas and San Juan).

Southern: Albay, Batangas, Camarines Norte, Camarines Sur, Cantanduanes, Cavite, Laguna, Marinduque, Quezon and Sorsogon.

The Bisayas and Palawan (Part III)


Mindanao and Sulu (Part IV)

GUIDE TO SUBJECT HEADINGS
Adapted from the Outline of Cultural Materials
(OCM Category Number in Parenthesis)

General

Adolescence, Adulthood and Old Age (88)

Adornment see Clothing, Adornment and Materials

Agriculture and Animal Husbandry (24, 23) [Part I only]

Agriculture and Food (24, 22, 23, 25, 26) [Parts II – IV]

Anthropology [Part I only]

Archaeology (172)

Armed Forces and Warfare (70, 71, 72)
  Including weapons

Behavior Process and Personality (15)
  Including hiya, value system

Bibliography of Bibliographies

Buildings, Equipment and Tools (33, 34, 35, 40, 41)

Childhood see Infancy and Childhood

Clothing, Adornment and Materials (29, 30, 28)

Communications [Part I only]

Community and Community Development (62) [Parts I – II]

Community Development and Territorial Organization (62, 63) [Parts II – IV]

Culture Change see History and Culture Change

Death see Religion

Demography (16) [Part I only]
  see also Geography and Demography [Parts II – IV]

Drink, Drugs and Indulgence (27)

Economics (44, 45, 47)
  Economic Development [Part I only]

Education (87)
  Education, Higher [Part I only]
Equipment and Tools see Buildings, Equipment and Tools

Ethnic Influences

- Americans
- Chinese
- English
- Indians
- Japanese
- Spanish
- Other

Exact Knowledge (81, 80, 82) [Part I only]

Family and Kinship (59, 60, 61)

Fine Arts (53)

Folklore and Mythology [Parts I - II]

- see also Religious Beliefs and Practices [Parts II - IV]

Food (22, 25, 26) [Part I only]

- see also Agriculture and Food [Parts II - IV]

Geography and Demography (13, 16, 36) [Parts II - IV]

- Including city and regional planning, cities, ethnobotany, fauna and flora, housing, land utilization, land tenure (see also Property and Exchange), land value, urbanization and place names

Health and Sickness (74, 75)

Heavy and Light Industries (31, 32, 37, 38, 39) [Part I only]

- see also Industries [Parts II - IV]

History and Culture Change (17)

Industries (31, 32, 37, 38, 39) [Parts II - IV]

- see also Heavy and Light Industries

Infancy and Childhood (85, 86)

Interpersonal Relations (57)

- Including cultural conflicts, ethics, intellectuals, manners, and utang na loob

Kinship see Family and Kinship

Labor (46)

Land Tenure and Land Reform [Part I only]

- see also Geography and Demography [Parts II - IV]
- see also Property and Exchange [Parts II - IV]

Language and Literature (19, 20)

Law and Justice (67, 68, 69) [Part I only]

Local Government and Territorial Organization see Political Science
Marriage (58)
   Including divorce

Mobility and Stratification (55, 56)

Mythology see Folklore and Mythology
   see also Religion

Nationalism [Part I only]

Old Age see Adolescence, Adulthood and Old Age

The People: Cultural-Linguistic Groups
   Including cultural minorities [Part I only]

Political Organization and Behavior (63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69) [Parts II – IV]

Political Science (63, 64, 65, 66) [Part I only]
   Local Government and Territorial Organization
   Political Behavior and Organization
   Political Movements
   Political Parties, Pressure Groups and Elections

Property and Exchange (42, 43)
   Including national income, trade
   land tenure and land reform see also Geography and Demography [Parts II – IV]

Psychology see Behavior Process and Personality

Recreation see Standard of Living and Recreation

Religion (77, 78, 79, 76)
   Ecclesiastical Organization
   Religious Beliefs and Practices
   Including death

Sex and Reproduction (83, 84)
   Including family planning

Sickness see Health and Sickness

Social Problems (73)
   Including crime and criminals, suicides, slums, squatters

Social Work [Part I only]

Sociology [Part I only]

Standard of Living and Recreation (51, 52, 54)

Stratification see Mobility and Social Stratification
Total Culture (18)
  Including cultural heritage, characteristics of culture, ethnology,
  national characteristics, social organization and social structure

Transportation (48, 49, 50)

Warfare see Armed Forces and Warfare

Women
## JOURNAL ABBREVIATIONS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Abbreviation</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>AA</td>
<td>American Anthropologist</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AP</td>
<td>Asian Perspectives</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AQ</td>
<td>Anthropological Quarterly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AS</td>
<td>Asian Studies (University of the Philippines)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AUFSR</td>
<td>American Universities Field Staff Report</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CC</td>
<td>Church and Community</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CEU. GFS</td>
<td>Centro Escolar University. Graduate and Faculty Studies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CS</td>
<td>Contemporary Studies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DR</td>
<td>Diliman Review</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ERJ</td>
<td>Economic Research Journal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EQ</td>
<td>Educational Quarterly (University of the Philippines)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FEUFJ</td>
<td>Far Eastern University Faculty Journal (Manila)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FTY</td>
<td>Fookien Times Yearbook</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GEJ</td>
<td>General Education Journal (University of the Philippines)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HB</td>
<td>Historical Bulletin (Philippine Historical Association)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HO</td>
<td>Human Organization</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JAS</td>
<td>Journal of Asian Studies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JEAS</td>
<td>Journal of East Asiatic Studies (University of Manila)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JH</td>
<td>Journal of History (Philippine National Historical Society)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JSEAH</td>
<td>Journal of Southeast Asian History</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NASB</td>
<td>Natural and Applied Science Bulletin (University of the Philippines. College of Arts &amp; Sciences)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PA</td>
<td>Philippine Agriculturist</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pac. Aff.</td>
<td>Pacific Affairs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PCARFB</td>
<td>Philippine Christian Advance and Rural Fellowship Bulletin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abbreviation</td>
<td>Title</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PEB</td>
<td>Philippine Economy Bulletin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PEJ</td>
<td>Philippine Economic Journal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PGJ</td>
<td>Philippine Geographical Journal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phil. Stat.</td>
<td>Philippine Statistician</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PJE</td>
<td>Philippine Journal of Education</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PJHE</td>
<td>Philippine Journal of Home Economics</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PJNI</td>
<td>Philippine Journal of Nursing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PJP</td>
<td>Philippine Journal of Psychology</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PJPA</td>
<td>Philippine Journal of Public Administration</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PJPH</td>
<td>Philippine Journal of Public Health</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PJS</td>
<td>Philippine Journal of Science</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PL</td>
<td>Philippine Labor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PM</td>
<td>Philippine Magazine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PMAJ</td>
<td>Philippine Medical Association. Journal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PQ</td>
<td>Philippine Quarterly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PRBE</td>
<td>Philippine Review of Business and Economics</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PS</td>
<td>Philippine Studies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PSR</td>
<td>Philippine Sociological Review</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PSSHR</td>
<td>Philippine Social Sciences and Humanities Review</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SGMB</td>
<td>Sociedad Geográfica de Madrid. Boletín</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SJ</td>
<td>Silliman Journal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SLQ</td>
<td>Saint Louis Quarterly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SMJ</td>
<td>Sarawak Museum Journal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SR</td>
<td>Science Review</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SW</td>
<td>Social Work (Philippine Association of Social Workers)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SWJA</td>
<td>Southwestern Journal of Anthropology</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ZE</td>
<td>Zeitschrift für Ethnologie</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ABBREVIATIONS

Jan. January Ms manuscript
Feb. February no. number
Mar. March n.s. new series
Apr. April O.S. old series
Aug. August P paging
Sept. September U.P. University of the
Oct. October Philippines
Nov. November univ. university
Dec. December

SAMPLE ENTRY


Sibley:(1) Lieban has done extensive and excellent work on sorcery and folk medical practice in Central Philippine Islands.(2)

E(3) 5(4) 6(5)

1. Annotator’s name
2. Annotation
3. Author’s specialization
4. Annotator’s rating
5. Time period covered by item
CODING SYSTEM

Author's Specialization:
A - Archaeologist, Antiquarian
B - Folklorist
C - Technical Personnel (engineers, agricultural experts, Point Four advisors, etc.)
D - Physician, Physical Anthropologist
E - Ethnologist, Social Anthropologist
F - Foreign Resident
G - Government Official (administrator, soldier, foreign diplomat)
H - Historian
I - Indigene
J - Journalist
K - Geographer
L - Linguist
M - Missionary, Clergyman
N - Natural or Physical Scientist
O - Lawyer, Judicial Personnel
P - Psychologist, Psychiatrist
Q - Humanist (philosopher, critic, editor, writer, etc.)
R - Artisan (artist, musician, architect, dancer)
S - Social Scientist (other than those designated)
T - Traveler (tourist, explorer)
V - Political Scientist, Propagandist
W - Organizational Documents and Reports (constitutions, law codes, government or UN reports and documents, censuses)
X - Economist, Businessman
Y - Educator (teacher, school administrator)
Z - Sociologist

Annotator’s Rating:
1 - Poor
2 - Fair
3 - Good, useful sources but not uniformly excellent
4 - Excellent secondary data (e.g., compilations and/or interpretations of original data and primary documents)
5 - Excellent primary data (e.g., traveler’s accounts, ethnological studies, etc., as well as primary documents such as legal codes, legal documents, autobiographies, etc.)

Time period covered by item:
1 - Pre-Spanish (before 1521)
2 - Spanish I (1521–1749)
3 - Spanish II (1750–1898)
4 - American (1898-1941)
5 - World War II (1941-1945)
6 - Post World War II (1945-)
7 - General (more than one of the periods 1-6)

* Outline of Cultural Materials, 4th rev. ed.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Institution</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Almanzor, Angelina</td>
<td>Philippine Women’s University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amyot, Jacques</td>
<td>Chulalongkorn University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anderson, James N.</td>
<td>University of California, Berkeley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arce, Wilfredo</td>
<td>Ateneo de Manila</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arens, Richard</td>
<td>Fu Jen, Taipei</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bello, Moises</td>
<td>University of the Philippines</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bulatao, Jaime</td>
<td>Ateneo de Manila</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coller, Richard W.</td>
<td>Kauai Community College</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doherty, John F.</td>
<td>Ateneo de Manila</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eggan, Fred</td>
<td>University of Chicago</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Felix, Alfonso</td>
<td>Manila, Philippines</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frake, Charles</td>
<td>Stanford University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geoghegan, William</td>
<td>University of California, Berkeley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodman, Grant</td>
<td>University of Kansas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gowing, Peter</td>
<td>Silliman University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grossholtz, Jean</td>
<td>Mount Holyoke College</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guthrie, George</td>
<td>Pennsylvania State University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hart, Donn V.</td>
<td>Syracuse University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hunt, Chester L.</td>
<td>Western Michigan University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Intengan, Carmen</td>
<td>National Institute of Science &amp; Technology, Philippines</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jocano, F. Landa</td>
<td>University of the Philippines</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Legarda, Benito</td>
<td>Central Bank of the Philippines</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Liao, Shubert S. C.</td>
<td>University of the East</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Llamzon, Teodoro</td>
<td>Ateneo de Manila</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luna, Telesforo</td>
<td>University of the Philippines</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McMillan, Robert</td>
<td>Falls Church, Va.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maceda, Marcelino</td>
<td>University of San Carlos</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madigan, Francis</td>
<td>Xavier University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maher, Robert</td>
<td>Western Michigan University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manalang, Priscilla</td>
<td>University of Pittsburgh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moore, Grace Wood</td>
<td>Human Relations Area Files</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nimmo, Harry</td>
<td>California State College at Los Angeles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nurge, Ethel</td>
<td>University of Kansas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Onorato, Michael</td>
<td>California State College at Fullerton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peterson, Warren</td>
<td>University of Hawaii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pfeiffer, William</td>
<td>University of Hawaii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phelen, John</td>
<td>Univeristy of Wisconsin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polson, Robert</td>
<td>Cornell University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rixhon, Gerald</td>
<td>Notre Dame of Jolo College</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sals, Rev. Florent</td>
<td>St. Louis College</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sta. Iglesia, Jesus</td>
<td>University of the Philippines</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scheans, Daniel</td>
<td>Portland State College</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schlegel, Stuart</td>
<td>University of California, Santa Clara</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sibley, Willis</td>
<td>Washington State University</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solheim, Wilhelm G.</td>
<td>University of Hawaii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spencer, Joseph</td>
<td>University of California, Los Angeles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stauffer, Robert</td>
<td>University of Hawaii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stone, Richard</td>
<td>California State College at Long Beach</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, William</td>
<td>California State College at Hayward</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tigliao, Teodora</td>
<td>University of the Philippines</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trimillos, Ricardo</td>
<td>University of Hawaii</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

xxxii
Tweddell, Colin  Western Washington State College
Valdepeñas, Vicente  Ateneo de Manila
Villanueva, Buenaventura  United Nations
Wallace, Ben  University of California, Santa Barbara
Ward, Jack  University of Hawaii
Warren, Charles  University of Illinois at Chicago Circle
Weightman, George  Hunter College
Wernstedt, Frederick  Pennsylvania State University
Wickberg, Edgar  University of British Columbia
Wulff, Inger  Nationalmuseet, Copenhagen
Yengoyan, Aram  University of Michigan

* Affiliations shown in this list are those held at the time annotations were submitted.
PART I
GENERAL
GENERAL WORKS


2. BARRANTES Y MORENO, VICENTE. Apuntes interesantes sobre las Islas Filipinas, que pueden ser utiles para hacer las reformas convenientes y productivas el país y para la nación. Escritos por un español de larga experiencia en el país y amante del progreso. Madrid, Impr. de el Pueblo, 1869. 281p.


5. BERREMAN, GERALD D. The Philippines: a survey of current social, economic, and political conditions. Ithaca, N.Y., Southeast Asia Program, Dept. of Far Eastern Studies, Cornell Univ., 1956. 52p. (Data papers, no. 19)
   Polson: A good introductory statement that focuses on the interrelations of problems.
   E  4  6

   Felix: Insufficient from 1750–1898.
   H  5  2/3
   Onorato: G/H/Y  5  7

   Felix: The personal observations are excellent.
   G  5  3
   Onorato: G  3  3

   Onorato: G/H/Y  3  7

    Onorato: T/V 3 7


    Onorato: E/Y 5 7
    Warren: E 5 7


16. FOREMAN, JOHN. The Philippine Islands; a political, geographical, ethnographical, social and commercial history of the Philippine Archipelago, embracing the whole period of Spanish rule, with an account of the succeeding American insular government... Third ed., rev. and enl. ... New York, Charles Scribner’s Sons, 1906. 668p.


    Felix Excellent reports based on personal observation.
    T 5 2


Grossholtz: The basic study of political development during the American period and government and politics of the Commonwealth.

V/G 4 4

Onorato:

V/Y 4 7

Polson: The best descriptive and analytical work on the American period.

V 5 4


25. JAGOR, FEDOR. Die Philippinen und ihre Bewohner. ZE 2 (1870), 148-151.


Felix: T 5 3


Coller: Informal, insightful descriptions written by the great anthropologist’s wife during her stay in the field—delightful and informative.

T 5 4


Luna: Descriptive analytical study.

N 4 7


Felix: Fact mixed with egotism.

F 3 3
   Onorato: F/T 3 3

   Felix: Excellent,
   F 5 3

34. ____. A voyage to the Indian seas. Translated from the French by l’Inde Frederick C. Fischer ... Introduction by William A. Burke Miailhe. Manila, Filipiniana Book Guild, 1964. 235p. (Filipiniana Book Guild publications, no. 5)
   Felix: Excellent,
   F 5 3

   Onorato: G 3 4

   Onorato: G 3 4

   Bulatao: Essays by insightful students at a conference.
   W 5 6

38. LODGE, HENRY CABOT. (From the Committee on the Philippines.) The Philippine Islands, a brief compilation of the latest information and statistics obtainable on the numbers, areas, population, races and tribes, mineral resources ... Feb. 1900. (56th Congress 1st Session. Senate. Document No. 171)

39. LYNCH, FRANK and MARY R. HOLLNSTEINER, eds. Understanding the Philippines: a study of cultural themes. 7th revision. Quezon City, Institute of Philippine Culture, Ateneo de Manila, 1967. Various paging. ("This course is a production of the multidisciplinary staff and associates of the Institute of Philippine Culture.")

   Felix: An excellent report on Manila since 1850.
   F/X 5 3


42. MARTÍNEZ DE ZÚÑIGA, JOAQUÍN. Estadismo de las islas Filipinas; ó mis
Suggested by Wickberg.

43. MAS Y SANS, SINIBALDO DE. Informe sobre el estado de las islas Filipinas en 1842. Madrid, 1843. 2v.
Excerpts in Blair and Robertson.


46. OCAMPO, GALO B. The National Museum as the center of the educational, scientific and cultural activities of the community. SR 7, no. 9 (Sept. 1966), 21–28.


48. PARKER, LUTHER. The last of the Lakans. PM 27, no. 10 (Mar. 1931), 628–629.


50. _____. INDEPENDENCE COMMISSION. The social integration of the Philippines, by various authors. Manila, Bureau of Printing, 1924. 91p. incl. tables. (Philippine Information pamphlets v.1, no. 1)


   Felix: Good reporting.
   F 5 3
PART I. GENERAL

53. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. A note on the Philippines; the land, the people, and the politics. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 10, no. 8 (Mar. 1962), 13p. (AR-2-'62)

54. U.S. BUREAU OF INSULAR AFFAIRS. A pronouncing gazetteer and geographical dictionary of the Philippine islands, United States of America, with maps, charts, and illustrations. Also the law of civil government in the Philippine islands passed by Congress and approved by the President July 1, 1902, with a complete index...Washington, Govt. print, off., 1902. 933p.


ADOLESCENCE, ADULTHOOD AND OLD AGE


59. BULATAO, JAIME. Social change: its effects on youth. CC 4, no. 3 (May/June 1964), 9-15.

60. HERRADURA, ELMA S. The ideals and values of Filipino adolescents. Berkeley, 1962. Thesis (Ph.D.) - Univ. of California.


AGRICULTURE

Agriculture and Animal Husbandry

64. ABIJAY, FRANCISCO. One way to prevent “kaingin” in public forest. Forestry Leaves 11, no. 4 (1959), 55-56.
   Luna: Descriptive prescriptive article.
   C  3  6
   Spencer: Very brief note, though primary.
   G  5  6

65. ALLISON, WILLIAM W. A compound system of swidden (“Kaiñgin”) agriculture. PGJ 7, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1963), 159-172.
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
   Y  5  6

   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   E  5  6

   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.
   Y  5  6

68. ANTONIO, DOROTEO U. Some suggested measures to solve kaingin menace. Forestry Leaves 16, nos. 2/3 (1965), 23-25, 46.
   Luna: Descriptive prescriptive article.
   C  3  6

69. AZIZ, UNGKU. The interdependent development of agriculture and other industries. PJPA 3, no. 3 (July 1959), 303-315.
   Luna: Statistical analytical study with general application.
   X  4  6


71. BERNAL-TORRES, E. and P. R. SANDOVAL. Landlord participation in the farm business. PA 51, no. 1 (June 1967), 65-76.

   Spencer: Chiefly a statement of problems to be faced.
   C  4  6

73. BRENTON, THADDEUS REAMY. Farming to music in the Philippines. Asia (New York) 34, no. 4 (Apr. 1934), 244-246.
   Trimillos: Only mention of this kind of music.
   Y  5  4
74. BROWN, WILLIAM HENRY. Vegetation of Philippine mountains, the relation between the environment and physical types at different altitudes. Manila, Bureau of Printing, 1919. 434p. (Philippine Islands. Department of Agriculture and Natural Resources. Bureau of Science. Manila. Publication no. 13)
   Luna: Descriptive pictorial analytical study.
   N 5 4
   Spencer: Basic field study.
   N 5 4

75. CASTRO, AGUSTIN T. The retailing of farm products through roadside markets. PA 36, no. 4 (Sept. 1952), 195-209.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   C 3 6
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
   G 5 6

76. CATER, SONYA DIANE. The Philippine Federation of Free Farmers, a case study in mass agrarian organizations. Ithaca, N.Y., Southeast Asia Program, Dept. of Far Eastern Studies, Cornell Univ., 1959. 147p. (Data paper no. 35)
   Grossholtz: Based on documents, interviews and observation.
   V 4 6
   Polson: An excellent study of the national FFF.
   V 4 6
   Spencer: Good study in political science, revision of M.A. thesis.
   V 4 6
   Stauffer: A balanced analysis of problems facing those attempting to organize peasants. Data drawn from early years of FFF.
   V 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive informative article.
   C 4 6

   Suggested by McHale.

   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   K 4 6
   Spencer: Accent on regional crop variations.
   K 4 6
   Warren: K 5 6

   Luna: Historical descriptive analytical study.
   X 4 6
   Sta. Iglesia: Valuable description and analysis.
   Y(G) 5 6

81. ____. Price policy and the problems of agricultural marketing. PA 45, no. 8 (Jan. 1962), 421-454.
Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.  
X 4 6  
Sta. Iglesia: Useful observations.  
Y/G 3 6  

Luna: Statistical prescriptive analytical study.  
C 4 6  

83. DAWSON, OWEN L. Philippine agriculture, a problem of adjustment. Foreign Agriculture 4, no. 7 (July 1940), 383–456.  
Spencer: Good summary report.  
G 4 4  

84. DEPOSITARIO, WILLIE G. Why kaingineros insist on destroying our forest reserves. U.P. Research Digest 4, no. 2 (Apr. 1965), 31–33.  
Luna: Descriptive informative article.  
C 3 6  

85. DIA, MANUEL A. Filipino farmers’ image of government: a neglected area in developmental change. PJPA 9, no. 2 (Apr. 1965), 153–166.  
Luna: Descriptive analytical study.  
S 4 6  

86. Educational leadership in the improvement of agriculture. EQ 3, no. 3 (Nov. 1955), 78–96.  
Luna: Describes patterns and characteristics of farming with recommendations for improvement.  
W 4 6  

87. EMERSON, J. P. Agriculture progress for the Philippines. JEAS 1, no. 3 (Apr. 1952), 11–14.  
Luna: Descriptive informative essay.  
J 3 6  

88. ESTANISLAO, J. A note on the ratio between value added and gross value from agricultural crops. PRBE 2, no. 1 (May 1965), 34–41.  

89. FELICIANO, GLORIA D. The farm and home development project: an evaluation. 1968. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P. 364p. (Study series no. 30)  

Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.  
Z 4 6  
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.  
Y 5 6  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Author(s)</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Source</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>93.</td>
<td>GONZALEZ, B. M.</td>
<td>Iwahig penal colony: the largest farm in the islands.</td>
<td>PA 21, no. 3 (Aug. 1932), 147-150.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>96.</td>
<td>GUZMAN, LEOPOLDO P. DE.</td>
<td>An economic analysis of the methods of farm financing used on 5,144 farms.</td>
<td>PA 41, no. 8 (Jan. 1958), 460-478.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>99.</td>
<td>HERRIN, ALEJANDRO N.</td>
<td>Changing receptivity to innovation as a by-product of employment on a progressive farm.</td>
<td>PSR 15, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1967), 2-34.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100.</td>
<td>HOFILEÑA, CRISTOBAL P.</td>
<td>Towards social justice for the farm laborer.</td>
<td>PS 3, no. 2 (June 1955), 157-163.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
   Luna: Descriptive expository article.
   X 3 6

   Spencer: Secondary study—resume of literature.
   X 4 7

103. JAMIAS, JUAN F. The effects of belief system styles on the communication and adoption of farm practices. 1964. 100p. Thesis (Ph.D.) – Michigan State Univ.
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.
   Y 5 6

   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   E 5 7

   Luna: Historical descriptive analytical study.
   E 4 7
   Warren: E 5 6

   Luna: Descriptive graphical study.
   X 4 6
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.
   Y 5 6


110. _____. Factors affecting productivity in selected areas of Philippine rice farms. PA 52, no. 5 (Oct. 1968), 241–255.

111. MCMILLAN, ROBERT T. The Filipino farmer. FTY (1955), 139, 141-142.
   Luna: Descriptive informative article.
   Z 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   Z 4 6

113. MAKANAS, ELPIDIO D. Application of sampling in the 1960 censuses of pop-
Luna: Statistical methodological study.
Madigan: S 4 6

Intengan: Economic relation of this specie of bird to agriculture is given. Stomach examination of adult birds was method most used.
C 5 4

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
0 4 7

Luna: Descriptive expository article.
0 4 7

117. MYERS, WILLIAM I. Agriculture and industry in the Philippines. PA 41, no. 9 (Feb. 1958), 479-485.
Luna: Descriptive analytical article.
C 3 7


Luna: Review of the literature on Kaingin and suggestions for further research.
E 4 6

Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study with maps and illustrations.
K 4 4
Spencer: Excellent study of settlement activities in Mindanao.
K 5 7
Wernstedt: Survey of resettlement programs in Philippines and Indonesia.
K 5 4/5

122. PHILIPPINES (COMMONWEALTH). DEPT. OF AGRICULTURE AND COMMERCE.
Spencer: Dated statistical summary.

Luna: Analysis of agricultural statistics and methods of collection and projection.

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.

125. _____ A study on the demand for medium-and long-term agricultural credit for small farmers in 20 rural banks. PA 49, no. 8 (Jan. 1966), 603–642.
Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.


127. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. A bamboo pump—whose technology for progress? AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series. 6, no. 2 (Mar. 10, 1958), 10p. (AR-2-'58)

128. _____ “Hacienda Ideal”—a Philippine sugar cane plantation. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series. 3, no. 16 (June 28, 1955), 18p. (AR-8-'55)


130. RUTTAN, VERNON W. Growth stage theories and agricultural development policy. Stat. Rept. 9, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1965), 1–12.
Luna: Discusses growth stage models vis-a-vis the formulation of agricultural plans of development: analytical.

Luna: Descriptive analytical study which should have included 1960 census data.
Spencer: Scholarly review of issues.

PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.
Y 5 6

133. STA. IGLESIA, JESUS C. Review of farm management work in the Philippines. PA 45, no. 9 (Feb. 1962), 517-532. Appendix I. Bibliography of published studies in farm management in the Philippines arranged by year of publication. (53 studies are cited)
Sta. Iglesia: Useful perspective.
Y 3 7

Luna: Historical descriptive study.
E 4 7

Luna: Historical descriptive statistical analytical study.
J/H 4 7

Spencer: Basic study of upland land use.
K 4 7

Spencer: Includes Philippines in area of study.
K 4 7


140. _____. Implications of credit institutes and policy for savings and capital accumulation in Philippine agriculture. PEJ 3, no. 2 (second semester 1964), 208-225.
Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
X 4 6

Suggested by Polson.
Polson: Description of the University’s present and prospective role.
Y 4 6
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

   Luna: Describes agricultural patterns and characteristics with recommendations for improvement.
   W 4 7
   Spencer: Summary review of problems and proposals for solution.
   C 4 7

   Cited in Wernstedt and Spencer, The Philippine island world...1967.
   Luna: Statistical projective analytical study.
   W 4 6
   Spencer: Abstruse quantitative economic manipulations.
   C 4 7

144. . . ECONOMIC SURVEY MISSION TO THE PHILIPPINES. Report on agriculture, fishing and forestry. 1950. 26p.
   Luna: Describes levels of agricultural, fishery and forestry development, and recommendations for improvement.
   W 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive informative essay.
   X 4 7

146. VENEGAS, ERNESTO C. Interactions between labor intensity, cultural practices and yields in rice production. PA 51, no. 1 (June 1967), 32-54.

   Luna: Descriptive prescriptive article.
   C 4 6


   Suggested by Sta. Iglesia.
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.
   Y/C 5 6

Cited in Pal, Rural sociology... Current sociology 8, no. 1 (1959).
Luna: Historical descriptive statistical analytical monograph.
      X 4 7
Polson: A good profile.
      X 5 6
Spencer: Good status report; a how to do it guide.
      C 4 7
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.
      Y 5 6

Luna: Evaluation of recent research in Kaingin with diagrams and other illustrations.
      K 4 6
Spencer: Marginal reference to the Philippines.
      K 4 6

Luna: Descriptive prescriptive study.
      X 4 7

Spencer: Good descriptive summary review, now slightly out of date.
      E 4 4

Agricultural Industries

Luna: Statistical analytical study.
      C 4 6

155. ADAMS, DOROTHY INEZ. The role of rice ritual in southeast Asia. Thesis (Ph.D.) - Columbia Univ. 1940.
Luna: Historical descriptive analytical study.
      E 5 7

Luna: Descriptive informative article.
      C 3 4

157. AFRICA, ANGEL A. A preliminary survey of the comparative costs of different methods of harvesting rice. PA 8, no. 8-9 (Mar./Apr. 1920), 277-292.
1 plate.
Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
C  5  4

158. APACIBLE, ALEJANDRO R. The sugar industry of the Philippines. PGJ 8, nos. 3-4 (July/Dec. 1964), 86-100.
Luna: Descriptive statistical, analytical study.
C  4  7
Spencer: Excellent summary study of sugar production system.
C  4  6

159. ____. Sugar's role in Philippine industry. PGJ 5, nos. 1/2 (Jan./June 1957), 14-20.
Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
C  4  7
Spencer: Excellent survey of role of sugar industry in Philippine Islands industry as a whole.
C  4  6

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
M/E  5  7

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
M/E  5  7


Spencer: Good review of cropping practices.
C  4  6

164. BRATTON, C. A. An economist's view of rice and corn improvement. PA 37, nos. 1/2 (June/July 1953), 1-8.
Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
X  4  6
Sta. Iglesia: Useful observations.
Y  3  6

Luna: Historical descriptive statistical analytical study.
C  4  7
Spencer: Basic study; now dated and out of date, but valuable still.
C  5  4

166. CORPUZ, EDUARDO G. An economic analysis of rice yields in the Philippines,
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.

167. COVAR, PROSPERO R. The Masagana/Margate system of planting rice: a study of an agricultural innovation. Quezon City, 1960. 150p. (Community Development Research Council, U.P. Study Series no. 5)
Coller: Well-done report on the obstacles to acceptance of a new farming technique.
Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
Polson: A good study on the problems of risk and credit.
Spencer: Good report of agricultural innovation in rice growing.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

168. CRUZ, DALMACIO A. Retailing rice in selected areas. PA 44, no. 4 (Sept. 1960), 197-209.
Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

Warren: K 5 6

Warren: K 5 6

Luna: Descriptive graphical analytical study.

172. DRILON, J. D. Rice price stabilization and the rice and corn administration. PJPA 11, no. 3 (July 1967), 230-243.

Luna: Descriptive statistical projective analytical study.

Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.

   Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study. C 4 6


   Luna: Comparative study of effects of management on resources and incomes of single and double cropped farms. X 4 6

178. HARGREAVES, GEORGE H. Areas in the Philippines where rice can be grown without irrigation. PGJ 4, nos. 2/3 (Apr./Sept. 1956), 69–71. 

   Luna: Descriptive graphical analytical study. C 4 6

   Spencer: Very brief note, but effective map. C 4 6

   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful description and analysis. C 5 6

179. HESTER, EVETT D. and OTHERS. Some economic and social aspects of Philippine rice tenancies. PA 12, no. 9 (Feb. 1924), 367–444. 

   Anderson: Remains the outstanding research survey on Philippine land tenure written during the American period. Required reading for every student of the subject. X 4 4(3)

   McMillan: A penetrating, coldly objective analysis—one of the best! X 4 7

   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research. X 5 4


   Luna: Descriptive informative article. H 3 7

   Spencer: The following seven articles are good studies by an economic geographer, using historical data.
PART I. GENERAL . . . .

   Luna: Descriptive informative article.
   H 3 7
   Spencer: K 4 7

   Luna: Descriptive informative article.
   H 3 7
   Spencer: K 4 7

   Luna: Descriptive informative article.
   S 3 7
   Spencer: K 4 7

   Luna: Descriptive informative article.
   H 3 7
   Spencer: K 4 7

188. ____. The Philippine tobacco industry: 1934-1950. PGJ 2, nos. 1/2 (Jan./June 1954), 12-21.
   Luna: Descriptive informative article.
   H 3 7
   Spencer: K 4 7

   Luna: Descriptive informative article.
   H 3 7
   Spencer: K 4 7

190. HUKE, ROBERT E. Abaca production in the Philippines. PGJ 7, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1963), 18-35.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study with maps.
   K 4 7
   Spencer: Statement of problems to be faced.
   K 4 6
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful description.
   K 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
   G 4 4
   Spencer: Good report.
   G 3 4

192. KEARL, C. D. The rice needs of the Philippines. PA 38, no. 8 (Jan. 1955), 542-547.
PART I . GENERAL . . . .

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
X 4 6

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful description and analysis.
Y 4 6

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.
Y 5 6


195. MANGAHAS, MAHAR, AIDA E. RECTO and VERNON W. RUTTAN. Market relationships for rice and corn in the Philippines. PEJ 5, no. 1 (First semester 1966), 1-27.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.
Y 5 6

Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
X 4 7

197. MILLER, HUGO. Abaca. Philippine Craftsman 1, no. 2 (Aug. 1912), 120-140. 15 plates.
Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
K 3 7


199. ______. The Philippine coconut industry in economic perspective. PA 52, no. 1 (June 1968), 1-48.

Spencer: Summary historical study.
C 4 7

Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
G 4 6
Spencer: Statistical review.
C 4 7

PART I . GENERAL . . . . . .

   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.
   Y/G 5 6

204. POBLADOR, NICETO S. The Philippine sugar industry: a case study in government control. PRBE 1, no. 2 (Oct. 1964), 1-20.

   Suggested by Sta. Iglesia.
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and statistically analytical research.
   Y 5 6


207. ____, B. D. PEREDO and E. P. MARIANO. The present situation and outlook of the rice marketing facilities with emphasis on their implications on the present rice problem of the country. Phil. Stat. 14, no. 1 (Mar. 1965), 1-54.
   Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
   X 4 6
   G 4 6

   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.
   Y 5 6

209. ____, J. C STA. IGLESIA and H. VON OPPENFELD. The farmer’s cost of producing palay. PA 40, no. 8 (Jan. 1957), 393-398.
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.
   Y 5 6

210. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Ramie—new crop and textile for the tropics. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 3, no. 15 (June 10, 1955), 7p. (AR-7-’55)

   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   X 4 6
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.
   Y 5 6

212. RODRIGUEZ, FILEMON C. The rice situation. PGJ 10, nos. 1/2 (Jan./June 1966), 2-6.
   Luna: Descriptive informative analytical article.
   G/C 3 6
   Spencer: Dated status report, statistical.
   G 4 6
213. SACAY, FRANCISCO M. Farm investment and income of rice farm owner-operators and tenant-operators. PA 39, no. 9 (Feb. 1956), 505-509.
   Luna: Comparative study of rice farm owner-operators and tenant-operators. Descriptive analytical study.
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.

   Sta. Iglesia: Useful observations.


216. SELGA, MIGUEL. Historical notes on the cultivation of wheat in the Philippines. PA 20, no. 4 (Sept. 1931), 239-245.
   Luna: Historical descriptive informative article.

   Luna: Descriptive analytical article.
   Spencer: Dated status report.

   Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
   Spencer: Statistical cost summaries.

   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.

   Luna: Descriptive prescriptive analytical study.

221. VENEGAS, ERNESTO C. Improving the estimation of Palay yields and production. PA 51, no. 1 (June 1967), 55-64.
ANTHROPOLOGY

222. AMYOT, JACQUES. The problem of values in social anthropology. PSR 7, no. 4 (Oct. 1959), 1–6.
   Guthrie: E 4 6


   Jocano: A good source for Barton's contribution to Philippine anthropology.
   E 5 4


232. BRINTON, DANIEL G. Professor Blumentritt’s studies of the Philippines. AA 1, no. 1 (Jan. 1899), 122-125.


Jocano: A good appraisal of early worker in Philippine anthropology.  
E 3 4

Jocano: An excellent view of Cole’s contribution to ethnology.  
E 5 7


Jocano: Useful material on anthropology’s contribution to other fields.  
E 5 5

Jocano: H 4 7


Jocano: E 4 7

Jocano: Useful notes on Kroeber’s contribution to Philippine anthropology.  
E 4 7


Jocano: Excellent initial assessment of ethnographic work in Philippine Islands.


250. PHILIPPINE ISLANDS. DIVISION OF ETHNOLOGY. Directions for ethnographic observations and collections ... Manila, Bureau of Printing, 1908. 224p.


Jocano: G 5 7

252. RAHMANN, RUDOLF and GERTRUDES R. ANG, eds. Dr. H. Otley Beyer, dean of Philippine anthropology; a commemorative issue. Cebu City, Philippines, University of San Carlos, 1968. 124p. (San Carlos publications. Series E. Miscellaneous contributions in the humanities, no. 1)

253. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Dr. H. Otley Beyer; pioneer scientist on the frontier in Asia. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 12, no. 4 (May 1964), 13p. (AR-4-‘64)

Coller: Account of the highlights in the biography of this outstanding man.

Jocano: L 4 7


Jocano: L 4 7

256. TANGCO, MARCELO. Anthropology and the Philippines. (“Sketch of the history of anthropology in the Philippines.”) PSSHR 12, no. 3 (Aug. 1940), 189-211.

Jocano: A good background of the history of anthropology in the Philippine Islands.


   Jocano: Many of his suggestions are not acceptable to the annotator.
   M 3 7

   Jocano: An informative note.
   E 4 7
   Warren: E 3 6


   Jocano: Y 3 7


   Jocano: Y 3 7


   Jocano: E 4 7


ARCHAEOLOGY

   Liao: A 4 1


270. AGA-OGLU, KAMER. Blue and white porcelain plates made for Moslem patrons. Far Eastern Ceramic Bulletin 3, no. 3 (Sept. 1951), 9-12. 3 plates.
   Solheim: Data paper.
   Solheim: Data paper.
   A 5 1/2

272. Ming export blue and white jars in the University of Michigan collection. Art Quarterly 11, (1948), 201-217. 12 figs.
   Solheim: Data paper.
   A 4/5 1/2

   Petersen: A 3 1
   Solheim: A 4/5 1/2

   Solheim: A 4 1

   Solheim: A 5 1/2

276. Ying Ch’ing porcelain found in the Philippines. Art Quarterly 9, (1946), 315-326. 11 figs.
   Solheim: A 5 2/3

277. ALGUÉ, JOSÉ. El archipiélago Filipino. Washington, ... gobierno, 1900. 2v.

278. BEAN, ROBERT BENNETT. Paleolithic man in the Philippine Islands, Homo Philippinensis. PJS 5-D, no. 1 (June 1910), 27-31. 8 plates.

   Peterson: A short bibliography relating Philippine archaeology to that of Southeast Asia and portions of the Pacific.
   A 4 1
   Solheim: A 4 1

   Cited in Charles O. Houston, A preliminary bibliography of Philippine anthropology ... JEAS, Jan. 1953.
   Solheim: Valuable source material.
   A 5 1-3

   Solheim: Report on H. R. Von Koenigswald’s fieldwork in northern

Peterson: A statement of the relevance of Celebes archaeological materials to Philippine prehistory.

Solheim: Important for the history of archaeology in Southeast Asia.

283. ____ Outline review of Philippine archaeology by islands and provinces. PJS 77, nos. 3/4 (July/Aug. 1947), 205–374. 22 plates. 2 text figures.

Peterson: A survey of the types of archaeological materials to be found in the Philippines.

Solheim: The major summary of prehistoric sites and artifacts known in the Philippines up to 1947.


Peterson: Beyer’s interpretation of the prehistory of the Philippines: this work incorporates much original data.

Solheim: The primary reconstruction of the “stone ages” in the Philippines.


Peterson: Beyer’s interpretation of the prehistory of the Philippines: this work incorporates much original data.

Solheim: A preliminary rendering of above.


Solheim: Interesting for the history of tektite studies.


Peterson: The major review of Philippine tektite studies; of historical interest to tektite studies in general.

Peterson: More relevant to geology than to archaeology.
Solheim: Of historic interest.

290. _____ A prehistoric iron-age in the Philippines. PM 25, no. 5 (Oct. 1928), 253-255.
Cited in Charles O. Houston, A preliminary bibliography of Philippine anthropology ... JEAS, Jan. 1953.
Solheim: Of historic interest.

291. _____ Recent discoveries in Philippine archaeology, Proceedings of the Third Pan-Pacific Science Congress 2 (Oct./Nov. 1926), 2469-2491.
Peterson: A statement of the progress of archaeological work in the Philippines.
Solheim: The first and only report by Beyer on his own fieldwork in archaeology.

Peterson: Explanation of the relevance of tektites to stratigraphic excavation in the Philippines.
Solheim: A 3 1

Cited in Charles O. Houston, A preliminary bibliography of Philippine anthropology ... JEAS, Jan. 1953.
Solheim: Source material and information of interest to the history of Philippine archaeology.

294. _____ A tribute to Van Stein Callenfels. JEAS 1, no. 1 (Oct. 1951), 77–81
Solheim: Important for history of Southeast Asian archaeology.


300. ERDBERG-CONSTEN, ELEANOR VON. The Manila trade pottery seminar. PS 16, no. 3 (July 1968), 545-557.


   Peterson: A useful summary of what is known of the Iron Age in the Philippines.
   A  4  1

305. ____. Philippine archaeology up to 1950. SR 3, no. 9 (Sept. 1962), 17-22.
   Solheim: History of Philippine archaeology.
   A  4  7

   Solheim: Report on current archaeological work.
   A  4  1

   Solheim: Report on current archaeological work.
   A  4  1

308. ____. Regional Reports: Philippines. AP 6, no. 1/2 (Summer/Winter 1962), 46-47.
   Solheim: Report on current archaeological work.
   A  4  1

309. ____. Regional Reports: Philippines. AP 7, no. 1/2 (Summer/Winter 1963), 52-56. 1 plate.
   Solheim: Report on current archaeological work.
   A  4  1

310. ____. Shell artifacts from Philippine archaeological sites. Philippine International 17, no. 10 (1963)
   Solheim: A  4/5?  1

   Solheim: A  3  1/3

   Solheim: Report based on a letter from Beyer.
   A/E  4  1

313. FERNANDEZ, JULITA G. and AMELIA O. ROGEL. Digging in the past. Esso Silangan 13, no. 3 (Mar. 1968), 6-11.

   Solheim: A/E  4  1

    Peterson: Excellent article on Chinese porcelains found in the Philippines.

317. ____. Philippine prehistory and carbon-14 dating. SR 4, no. 10 (Oct. 1963), 4-8.
    Peterson: A presentation of relevant C-14 dates in the Philippines.

    Peterson: A presentation of relevant C-14 dates in the Philippines.


320. ____. The pre-historic Filipino village. Progress (1960), 162-166.
    Peterson: A good reconstruction of prehistoric Philippine village life.


322. ____. Pre-history of the Philippines. Manila, 1967. 20p. (Aspects of Philippine Culture, 1) "First in a series of lectures presented by the National Museum and sponsored by Ambassador and Mrs. William McC. Blair, Jr."

323. ____. The prehistory of the Philippines. Hemisphere 12, no. 10 (Oct. 1968), 10-16.

    Peterson: Probably the most significant work done in the archaeology of the Philippines.

325. ____. and AVELINO LEGASPI. Pottery treasures of the national museum. Esso Silangan 13, no. 3 (Mar. 1968), 14-17.

    Peterson: A check-list of sites found by Guthe.
327. ____. The University of Michigan Philippine expedition. AA n.s. 29, no. 1 (Jan.-Mar. 1927), 69-76.

328. HARRISSON, TOM. Ceramic crayfish and related vessels in Central Borneo, the Philippines and Sweden. SMJ n.s. 15, nos. 30/31 (Dec. 1967), 1-9.

329. ____. Gold: West Borneo and Philippine crafts compared. SMJ 16, nos. 32/33, n.s. (July/Dec. 1968), 77-84.


(Manila trade pottery seminar. Introductory notes)

338. LOEWENSTEIN, JOHN. Neolithic stone gouges from the Malay archipelago and their northern prototypes. Anthropos 52, fasc. 5/6 (1957), 841-849.
   Peterson: Comparative data on stone adzes from elsewhere in Southeast Asia.
   A 5 1


341. MATTHEWS, J. The Kerubong hoard. PS 10, no. 3 (July 1962), 386-433.
   Solheim: Report on a hoard found in Malaya containing porcelains similar to porcelain found in the Philippines.
   A 5 2/3

   Cited in Stuart A. Schlegel, Preliminary bibliography of Philippine culture history, 11p.
   Solheim: H/A 3 1/2

343. PHILIPPINES (REPUBLIC) NATIONAL MUSEUM. DIVISION OF ANTHROPOLOGY. 50,000 years of Philippine pre-history. Esso Silangan 13, no. 3 (Mar. 1968), 12-13. Chart.

   Solheim: A popular summary of Philippine prehistory.
   A/E 4 1/2


   Felix: Excellent study on a little researched subject.
   Wickberg: Y 3 1

348. SCHEANS, DANIEL J. The evolution of the potter’s wheel: the Philippines

Peterson: Archaeological and ethnographic evidence on the development of the wheel in Philippine pottery.
A 4 7

Solheim: Of interest for the history of archaeology in the Philippines.
A 3 7

349. ____. A new view of Philippines pottery manufacture. SWJA 22, no. 2 (Summer 1966), 206-219.


351. SOLHEIM, WILHELM G., II. Archaeology in the Philippines. JEAS 1, no. 3 (Apr. 1952), 63-64.

Peterson: Of interest for the history of archaeology in the Philippines.
A 3 7

Solheim: A general study, making considerable use of Philippine data.
A 4 7


Peterson: Interesting discourse on the uses to which pottery has been put in Southeast Asia.
A 4 7

Solheim: A general study, making considerable use of Philippine data.
A 4 7

353. ____. Oceanian pottery manufacture. JEAS 1, no. 2 (Jan. 1952), 1-39.

354. ____. Paddle decoration of pottery. JEAS 2, no. 1 (Oct. 1952), 35-45. 9 figs.

Peterson: Description of the technique of paddle decoration and its distribution.
A 3 7

Solheim: Little data from the Philippines but of theoretical importance to the study of Philippine pottery, past and present.
A 4 7

355. ____. Philippine archaeology. Archaeology 6, no. 3 (1953), 154-158.

Peterson: A useful summary of Philippine archaeology through 1952.
A 4 1

Solheim: A general and popular summary of Philippine archaeology through 1952.
A 3 1/2

356. ____. Philippine notes. AP 7, nos. 1/2 (Summer/Winter 1963), 138-143. 2 plates.

Solheim: New data and interpretation.
A 4/5 1

Spencer: Revision of ideas on regional pottery making, archaeologic data.
A  4  1

358.  ____ Regional reports: Philippine Islands. AP 1, nos. 1/2 (Summer 1957), 101-107.
     Solheim: Report on current archaeological work.
     A  4  1

     Solheim: Reports on current archaeological work.
     A  4  1

360.  ____ Regional reports: Philippines. AP 3, no. 1 (Summer 1959), 47-50.
     Solheim: Reports on current archaeological work.
     A  4  1

361.  ____ Sa-huýnh related pottery in Southeast Asia. AP 3, no. 2 (Winter 1959), 177-188. 3 plates.
     Peterson: An attempt to interpret some similarities in pottery found generally in Southeast Asia.
     A  3  1
     Solheim: Relatively little Philippine data but of importance for demonstrating relationships between Philippines and Southeast Asia.
     A  4/5  1

362.  ____ Two major problems in Bornean (and Asian) ethnology and archaeology.
     SMJ 9, nos. 13/14 n.s. (July/Dec. 1959), 1-5.
     Solheim: The report is concerned with the problems of two different pottery traditions—their distribution, relationships, etc.—found in the Philippines and widely in Southeast Asia.
     A  4  1

     Peterson: One of the best summaries of Philippine archaeology.
     A  4  1
     Solheim: A general and popular summary of Philippine archaeology through 1955.
     H/Q  3  1/2


365.  VIRCHOW, RUDOLF. Ueber die Schädel der älteren Bevölkerung der Philippinen, insbesondere über künstlich verunstaltete Schädel derselben. ZE 2 (1870), 151-158.
PART I. GENERAL . . . .

ARMED FORCES AND WAR

366. BACON, RAYMOND F. Philippine arrow poisons. PJS 3A, no. 1 (Feb. 1908), 41- 44.


BEHAVIOR PROCESS AND PERSONALITY


(Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Guthrie: Y 3 6
Bulatao: Simple but accurate.
M 4 6

373. _____. Fiestas and hospitality. CC 5, no. 6 (Nov./Dec. 1965), 23-26.

374. ALDABA-LIM, ESTEFANIA. The application of psychology to industrial management. SR 4, no. 3 (March 1963), 5-8.

Guthrie: For larger public.
P 3 6


Bulatao: P 3 6
Guthrie: General
P 3 6

376. _____. The role of the psychologist in manpower development. SR (Jan. 1966), 12-18.

Guthrie: Application of general principles to Philippines.
P 3 6

Contents:
 Is there a Filipino psychology? by Jesus M. Merino.
 Oriental traits and the psychology of the Filipinos, by Jesus Merino.
 Influence of Spanish culture of the Filipinos, by Vicente Rosales.
 The Child in the Fil-American setting, by Fernando Hofilena.
 Typologies and the Filipino temperament, by Emmanuel Vit. Samson.
 Inferiority complex - a Filipino trait? by Josefa G. Estrada.
 Peculiar patterns of behaviour in Filipino setting, by Jose A. Samson.
 Religiosity and nationalism among the Filipinos, by Jesus Merino.
 The Ningas Kugon and the Mañana habit, by Adoracion Ariona.
 The hospitality and loyalty of the Filipinos, by Josefa G. Estrada.
 Understanding the Filipino character and the prevention of crime, by Eliseo Vibar.
 Modern changes in behavioral patterns and future directions in the Filipino psychology, by Emmanuel Vit. Samson.

Bulatao:  3  6
Guthrie:  History and present status of psychology.  3  6

379. BARNETT, MILTON L. Hiya, shame and guilt: preliminary consideration of the concepts as analytical tools for Philippine social science. PSR 14, no. 4 (Oct. 1966), 276-282.

Bulatao: Tentative criticisms of a current concept.
E  4  6

Guthrie: One of a small number of significant papers on this topic.
E  5  6

380. BATESON, MARY CATHERINE. Insight in bicultural context. PS 16, no. 4 (Oct. 1968), 605-621.


Jocano: A  3  3

382. BULATAO, JAIME. Changing social values. PS 10, no. 2 (Apr. 1962), 206-214.

Guthrie P  5  6


Bulatao: Analysis of one aspect in Philippine culture change.
P  4  6

Guthrie: P  4  6

PART I. GENERAL

Bulatao: Evaluative report on situation of guidance and counseling.
P 4 6

Guthrie: P 4 6

Cited in Index to Philippine periodicals. v.10, p.34.
Bulatao: A working out of concepts enunciated in earlier articles.
P 4 6

Guthrie: P 4 6

386. ____. Hiya. PS 12, no. 3 (July 1964), 424-438.
Bulatao: Source for phenomenological data and analysis.
P 5 6

Guthrie: A definitive paper.
P 5 6


Cited in Ateneo de Manila University, Faculty publications as of February, 1967. p. 18.
Bulatao: P 3 6

Guthrie: P 3 6

Bulatao: Hard data from tests comparing U.S. and Philippine samples.
P 5 6

Guthrie: P 5 6

390. ____. Personalism versus efficiency in business. Scholar 18, no. 3 (1966), 31, 32, 49.
Cited in Ateneo de Manila University, Faculty publications as of February, 1967. p.19.
Bulatao: Has become classical reading for business students.
P 4 6

Guthrie: P 5 6

391. ____. Philippine values I: The manileño’s mainsprings. PS 10, no. 1 (Jan. 1962), 45-81.
Bulatao: Original projective test data on Manila thinking.
P 5 6

Guthrie: A classic paper.
P 5 6
392. _____. Psychotherapeutic attitudes and techniques in nation building. SR 6, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Feb. 1965), 3-7.
   Bulatao: Application to Filipinos of modern group techniques.
   Guthrie: P 4 6

393. _____. Self-discovery in the Filipino. SR 9 (May/June 1968), 24-27.

394. _____. The society page and its value system. PSR 12, nos. 3/4 (July/Oct. 1964), 139-151.
   Bulatao: Survey of attitudes to high society and society page.
   Guthrie: Very original.
   P 5 6

395. _____. Sociological aspects in the utilization of research findings. (In: Research in the Philippines: a critical evaluation. A symposium sponsored by Gamma Sigma Delta, Honor Society of Agriculture, Society for the Advancement of Research in Cooperation with the National Science Development Board. p. 88-91)
   Bulatao: P 4 6

Cited in Ateneo de Manila University, Faculty publications as of February, 1967. p. 18.
   Bulatao: P 3 6
   Guthrie: P 3 6

397. _____. Split-level Christianity (comments on Dr. F. Landa Jocano’s paper on “Conversion and the patterning of Christian experience in Malitbog, Central Panay, Philippines.” PSR 13, no. 2 (Apr. 1965), 119-121.
   Bulatao: P 3 6
   Guthrie: P 5 6

   Bulatao: An essential element in the analysis of Filipino personality and behavior.
   P 4 6

   Bulatao: A good overview of the dynamics of development of the Philippine church.
   Guthrie: P 4 7

400. ____ and ISABEL REYES-JUAN. Intellectual and creativity test factors in high school. PJP 1, no. 1 (Nov. 1968), 42-52.

401. CALDERON, AURELIO B. An analysis of Steinberg’s use of walang hiya to explain Filipino elite collaboration in World War II. PSR 15, nos. 3/4 (July/

   Guthrie: Classic work.
   Y 5 4

403. CARROLL, JOHN and SALVADOR A. PARCO. Social organization in a crisis: the Taal disaster; a research report submitted to the Asia Foundation. Manila Philippine Sociological Society, 1966. 59p. (PSS Special papers, 1)
   Bulatao: A very scholarly gathering of data and analysis.
   Z 5 6
   Guthrie: E 4 6


405. CORTEZ, OLIIMPIO C. The compadre system. CC 5, no. 6 (Nov./Dec. 1965), 19-22.
   Bulatao: Simple but accurate.
   M 4 6

   Bulatao: Good analysis.
   H 4 7
   Guthrie: H 4 6

407. _____. The need for a social conscience. Heritage 1, no. 1 (July 1967), 6-11.

408. COVAR, PROSPERO R. Trends of change in the Filipino family. CC 5, no. 6 (Nov./Dec. 1965), 12-18.
   Bulatao: Simple but accurate.
   M 4 6

409. CUYUGAN, RUBEN SANTOS. Changing social values in the Philippines. Philippine Educational Forum 11, no. 2 (June 1962), 1-10.
   Cited in Index to Philippine Periodicals. v.7, p. 94.
   Guthrie: Z 4 6

410. DONAHUE, ELIZABETH ANN. A study of the psychological characteristics of three sub-groups in a religious congregation of women as revealed by a battery of standardized tests. 1963. 177p. Thesis (M.A.) - Ateneo de Manila Univ.
   Doherty: Very interesting study.
   Z 3 7


412. ESTOLAS, JOSEFINA V. Relationship of nicknames to Filipino children’s self-perception. Lincoln, Nebraska, 1964. 88p. Thesis (Ed.D.) - Univ. of Nebraska
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>413</td>
<td>FELIPE, ABRAHAM I.</td>
<td>Social desirability and endorsement on the EPPS: preliminary findings.</td>
<td>PJP 1, no. 1 (Nov. 1968), 62-67.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bulatao:</td>
<td>Carefully collected data on the Rorschach test.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Guthrie:</td>
<td>P 5 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>P 3 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bulatao:</td>
<td>E 5 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Guthrie:</td>
<td>E 5 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>416</td>
<td>GAVINO, JASMIN A.</td>
<td>A comparison of responses to personality test items of English-speaking Filipinos in English and in Filipino.</td>
<td>PJP 1, no. 1 (Nov. 1968), 68-70.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>418</td>
<td>GOROSPE, VITALIANO R.</td>
<td>Christian renewal of Filipino values.</td>
<td>PS 14, no. 2 (Apr. 1966), 191-227.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bulatao:</td>
<td>Q 3 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>419</td>
<td>_____.</td>
<td>Selected bibliography on Filipino values.</td>
<td>PSR 14, no. 3 (July 1966), 173-179.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bulatao:</td>
<td>Useful. Missed some of the more technical items.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Guthrie:</td>
<td>Q 4 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Guthrie:</td>
<td>Y 3 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Bulatao:</td>
<td>P 5 6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Bulatao: Pioneer work in an important area in education.
P 5 6
Guthrie: P 5 6


Guthrie: P 5 6
Nurge: Limited to Manila and surrounding suburbs.
P 3 6
Polson: A rich study on child-rearing attitudes and some suggestive hypotheses on the relation of child rearing to personality development.
P 5 6

428. GUTHRIE, HELEN A., GEORGE M. GUTHRIE and AMANDA TAYAG. Nutritional status and intellectual performance in a rural Philippine community. PJP 1, no. 1 (Nov. 1968), 28-34.


Guthrie: Z 5 6

430. HARTENDORP, A. V. H. Eastern and Western psychology. PM 33, no. 7 (July 1936), 340-342.

Guthrie: J 4 4

431. ____. Results of the application of the Otis group intelligence scale to Filipino school teachers. PJE 3, no. 3 (Sept. 1920), 54-64.

Guthrie: Some of the earliest psychological research.
P 5 4

432. ____. Some results with intelligence tests in the Philippine Islands. PJS 20, no. 3 (Mar. 1922), 287-307.

Guthrie: P 5 4

433. HAYDEN, DAVID LEE. Factors of intelligence of college students in the Philippines as determined by the Otis Quick-Scoring Mental Ability Test, Gamma, FM, and the measure of intellectual maturation. 1968. 145p. Thesis (Ph.D.) - Catholic Univ.


Guthrie: D 4 6

   Bulatao: E 5 6
   Guthrie: Z 5 6

   Bulatao: E 5 6
   Guthrie: Classic paper. E 5 6

   Wickberg: Shows how the Spanish experience with the Moors and Jews in Spain conditioned their attitudes toward the Chinese. E 4 2

   Coller: Acute, terse "memo" on basic points often overlooked. Z 4 6
   Guthrie: Z 4 6

   Guthrie: Z 5 6

   Guthrie: Z 5 6

443. JESUS, JOSE P. DE. Self-acceptance and creativity among college freshmen. PJP 1, no. 1 (Nov. 1968), 18-27.

   Guthrie: D 4 6


PART I. GENERAL . . . .

Bulatao: Analysis of Filipino personality from Philippine literary forms.
Q 5 7

448. LYNCH, FRANK, comp. Four readings on Philippine values. 2d rev. ed. Quezon City, Ateneo de Manila Univ. Press, 1964. 113p. (IPC Papers, no. 2)

Contents:
Social acceptance, by Frank Lynch.
Reciprocity in the lowland Philippines, by Mary Hollnsteiner.
The Manileño’s mainsprings, by Jaime C. Bulatao.
Filipino entrepreneurship in manufacturing, by John J. Carroll.
Bulatao: A classic, basic reader in Philippine ethnography.
E 5 6
A compilation which is interdisciplinary—it drew attention
Coller: to needed areas of study by its pilot studies on “what
makes Filipinos tick.”
E 5 6
Guthrie: A basic reference book.
E 5 6

449. _____. Philippine values II: Social acceptance. PS 10, no. 1 (Jan. 1962), 82-99.

Bulatao: E 5 6
Guthrie: E 5 6


Bulatao: E 5 6
Guthrie: E 5 6

451. MADIGAN, FRANCIS C. The farmer said no; a study of background factors associated with dispositions to cooperate with or be resistant to community development projects. Diliman, Q. C., Community Development Research Council, U.P., 1962. 359p.

Bulatao: Research very carefully done and interpreted.
Z 5 6
Coller: Sophisticated analysis done in Mindanao using field study plus sample statistical techniques.
Z 5 6
Guthrie: Important book.
Z 5 6
Polson: Research report on a competent study of resistance to change.
Z 5 6
Villanueva: Excellent statistical analysis of a social-political phenomenon.
Z 5 6


Guthrie: D 4 6


Guthrie: P 5 6
   Guthrie: Z 5 6

455. PADILLA, SINFOROSO G. and ESTEFANIA ALDABA-LIM. Psychology in the Philippines. SR 2, no. 11 (Nov. 1961), 6-10.
   Guthrie: P 4 6

   Bulatao: One of few histories of Philippine Psychology.
   Guthrie: Excellent summary.
   P and P 5 6

   Guthrie: P 4 6

   Guthrie: L 5 6


460. PELAEZ, EMMANUEL. Traditional values in Philippine society as deterrents to progress. (In: Madigan, Francis C., ed. Human factors in Philippine rural development. Cagayan de Oro City, Xavier Univ., 1967. Xavier Univ. Studies, Study No. 1. p. 4-10)

   Bulatao: A basic compilation of studies on Filipino personality.
   Guthrie: Important.
   P 5 6


463. REYES, BALTAZAR and LOURDES LAPUZ. The practice of psychiatry in the Philippines. Internal Medicine; Official Journal of the Philippine College of Physicians 1, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1963), 161-165.
   Bulatao: P 4 6


466. SAMSON, EMMANUEL V. Modern changes in behavioral patterns. Unitas 38, no. 4 (Dec. 1965), 570-575.
Guthrie: P 4 6

Guthrie: P 4 6

468. ___ and JOSE A. SAMSON. The applicability of the Minnesota multiphasic personality inventory to Filipino subjects. Unitas 33, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1960), 610-620.
Guthrie: P 4 6

469. SAMSON, JOSE A. Is there a Filipino psychology? Unitas 38, no. 4 (Dec. 1965), 477-487.
Guthrie: P 4 6

470. ___ and JOSE A. SAMSON. Peculiar patterns of behavior in Filipino setting. Unitas 38, no. 4 (Dec. 1965), 524-536.
Guthrie: P 4 6

Guthrie: P 4 6

472. ___. Schizophrenia among Filipino children. Unitas 38, no. 2 (June 1965), 298-310.
Guthrie: P 4 6


Bulatao: One of few such studies in its field.
P 5 6
Guthrie: Important.
P 5 6

475. SINGH, TEJ PRATAP. Some impressions on Indian and Filipino value systems. PSR 13, no. 4 (Oct. 1965), 210-215.


477. STONE, RICHARD L. Private transitory ownership of public property: one key
PART I. GENERAL

... to understanding public behavior: I-the driving game. (In: Bello, Walden F. and Maria Clara Roldan, eds. Modernization: its impact in the Philippines. Quezon City, Institute of Philippine Culture, Ateneo de Manila Univ. Press, 1967. Papers, No. 4, p.53-63)

   Bulatao: Z 5 6
   Guthrie: Z 5 6

   Guthrie: Z 5 6
   Polson: A suggestive paper on a thinly studied topic.
   Z 5 6

480. UNITED CHURCH OF CHRIST IN THE PHILIPPINES. Special issue on: Filipino personality and social change. CC 5, no. 6 (Nov./Dec. 1965).
   Contents:
   Social control and Filipino personality, by Mary R. Hollnsteiner, p.5-11.
   The Compadre system, by O. C. Cortez, p.19-22.
   Bulatao: Simple but accurate.
   M 4 6

   Guthrie: D 3 6

   Guthrie: D 3 6

   Guthrie: P 5 6

BIBLIOGRAPHY OF BIBLIOGRAPHIES


486. HOUSTON, CHARLES O. Philippine bibliography. I. An annotated preliminary bibliography of Philippine bibliographies (since 1900). Manila, Philippines, The
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

University of Manila, 1960. 69, 21p.


BUILDINGS, TOOLS AND EQUIPMENT


490. HARTENDORP, A. V. H. Philippine regional architecture. PM 31, no. 6 (June 1934), 231-232.


CLOTHING, ADORNMENT AND MATERIALS


497. DICHOSO, FERMIN. Notes on barbershop culture in the Philippines. (Anthropica: Gedenkschrift zum 100. Geburstag von P. Wilhelm Schmidt) Studia

52
Instituti Anthropos 21 (1968), 79-85.

498. GALANG, RICARDO E. Filing and blackening of teeth among some Philippine ethnic groups. PJS 75, no. 4 (Aug. 1941), 425-431. 2 plates.
   Intengan: Describes the erstwhile widespread practice of filing and blackening of teeth among some Philippine ethnic groups.


   Intengan: Paper describes some methods of circumcision employed in different regions of the Philippines and its historical background.


504. Some commercial notes on baskets. Philippine Craftsman 2, no. 7 (Jan. 1914), 485-505.
   Intengan: An article on Philippine basket industry, indicating that such products are bought on account of their utility, durability and beauty.

505. and OTHERS. Philippine baskets. Philippine Craftsman 1, no. 1 (July 1912), 1-47. 39 plates.


   Intengan: An illustrated article on some common baskets of Christian Filipinos in several ethnic groups which should interest teachers and students of basketry.

509. REYES, CONRADO DE LOS and GUILLERMO MENDOZA. Revival of handicraft training in schools. Commerce (Manila) 48 (June 1952), 10-11.
Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library, Filipiniana Section)

**Intengan:** A brief account of handicraft work in the Philippines since the time of Magellan.

510. ROBINSON, C. B. Philippine hats. PJS 6C, no. 2 (June 1911), 93-131. 8 plates.

**Intengan:** An extensive article on Philippine hats giving description and botanical classification of materials used, history, origin, kinds, etc.

511. SCHNEIDER, E. E. Dental decoration. AA 23, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1921), 379-380.


**Spencer:** Art and economic summary of handicraft industries.


515. CARLOTA, DAISY J. Primacy and recency in impression formation as a function of the timing of communications and measures. PJP 1, no. 1 (Nov. 1968), 71-78.


**Coller:** Z 5 6

Coller: Shorter version of monograph done on this study. Analysis and interpretation make it a useful source. 

Z 5 6

Spencer: Good study of how barrio folk learn the news. 

Z 5 6

Ward: Evaluates different languages as means of communications. No language data as such is given. 

Z 3 6

Warren:

Z 5 6


522. JAMIAS, JUAN F. The effects of belief system styles on the communication and adoption of farm practices. 1964. 100p. Thesis (Ph.D.) - Michigan State Univ. 
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.

Y 5 6

523. LENT, JOHN A. Book publishing in the Philippines. Unitas 41, no. 2 (June 1968), 261-275.

524. _____, Philippine mass communications bibliography; first cumulation of sources on areas of advertising, journalism, newspaper, magazine, public relations, radio, television, movies, by John A. Lent. Fort Worth, Tex., Distribution in U.S. through the Dept. of Journalism, Texas Christian University [1965 or 6]. 102p. Reprint from SJ 12, no. 3 (1965)


528. PAL, AGATON P. Channels of communication with the barrio people. PJPA 1, no. 2 (Apr. 1957), 160-164.


530. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. A. V. H. Hartendorp; Manila’s doughty seventy-one-year-old American editor. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 12, no. 13 (Dec. 1964), 18p. (AR-9-’64)

531. _____, Philippine public opinion in the making. Rafael Yabut. AUFSR. Southeast
PART I. GENERAL . . . .

Asia Series 1, no. 2 (Jan. 17, 1953), 7p. (AR-2-'53)


533. TIGLAO-TORRES, AMARYLLIS. The effects on inoculated beliefs of persuasive communications attributed to specific sources. PJP 1, no. 1 (Nov. 1968), 35-41.


COMMUNITY AND COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT

536. ABUEVA, JOSE V. Focus on the barrio; the story behind the birth of the Philippine community program under President Ramon Magsaysay. Manila, Institute of Public Administration, U.P., 1959. 527p. (Studies in Public Administration, no. 5)

Coller: The author’s access to most of the chief actors in this movement gives this book particular value.

Grossholtz: Useful insights into Magsaysay’s political style and organization.

McMillan: A fairly objective history of the Philippine community development movement.

Polson: The standard reference on the origin and early days of the Philippine Community Development Program.

Villanueva: Excellent case study.


Polson: The thesis version of Focus on the Barrio.


Polson: A good discussion of the problem of dependence and decentralization.

Villanueva:
539. BALMACEDA, CORNELIO. Community development in relation to social work. SW 5 (May/June 1960), 323–324+

Spencer: Rambling speech, outlines a government department program in rural development.
G 3 6


Coller: The factually-based exhortation which sparked the community school movement on Luzon.
Y 4 6
McMillan: One man’s dream or vision that was never quite realized.
Y 3 6
Polman: Description of a school-sponsored community development program.
Y 4 6

543. CARPIO-LAUS, REMIGIA. Coordination of agencies in the community development program. Quezon City, Community Research Council, U.P., 1960. 130p. (Study series, no. 9)

Polson: An excellent account of the introductory period of an experimental developmental program in eight Laguna Province barrios.
Z 5 6

Suggested by Polson.
Polson: An excellent paper on the early days of the PACD.
C 5 6

546. CLARE, DONALD A. Organizational control in the PACD. PJPA 11, no. 2 (Apr. 1967), 138-149.


548. COLLER, RICHARD W. An analysis of the social effects of donated radios on barrio life. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P.,
1961. 94p. (Study series, no. 11)

Villanueva: Very insightful.

Z  5  6

549. CORDERO, FELICIDAD V. An annotated bibliography of community development in the Philippines from 1946-1959. Diliman, Rizal, U.P., Community Development Research Council, 1965. 3v. (Special Research Project, no. 4)

Coller: A massive work which is unlikely to be superseded for many years.

Z  4  6

Polson: A comprehensive bibliography on community development and related topics.

Z  4  6

550. DALISAY, AMANDO M. Assessing the contribution of investment in human resources to agricultural and community development. PEB 2, no. 6 (July/Aug. 1964), 5-28.


Warren: Z  5  6


Coller: Shorter version of monograph done on this study. Analysis and interpretation make it a useful source.

Z  5  6

Spencer: Good study of how barrio folk learn the news.

Z  5  6

Ward: Evaluates different languages as means of communications. No language data as such is given.

Z  3  6

Warren: Z  5  6


Coller: Good source for many articles that are now out-of-print and unobtainable elsewhere.

Z  4  6

553. Excerpts from a colloquium on community development and culture change -

Robert Fox p. 58-61
Buenaventura Villanueva p. 62-66
Ruben Santos-Cuyugan p. 66-73

EQ 8, no. 4 (Apr. 1961).

554. FIRMALINO, TITO C. Political activities of barrio citizens in Iloilo as they affect community development. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P., 1959. 266p. (Study series, no. 4)

Grossholtz: Survey data on political communication and local, provincial and national linkages.

V  3  6
Polson: Useful survey data on political attitudes and activities.

Villanueva: Very insightful.


Polson: Z 5 6


Guthrie: Z 5 6


Warren: X 5 6

559. HIDALGO, MARIANO O. The Philippine community development movements as a power of change. PJE 37, no. 2 (July 1958), 82-83, 127. Cited in Index to Philippine periodicals, v.3, p. 178.

Polson: A general statement about some of the problems facing community development.

- 3 6

560. HOLLNSTEINER, MARY R. Social action in urban and rural settings. CS 3, no. 3 (Sept. 1966), 182-189.


Polson: Observations of an experienced community development consultant.

Y 4 6


565. LYNCH, FRANK. A Philippine village: report from the field. Anthropology Tomorrow 6, no. 2 (June 1958), 13-29.

Warren: E 5 6
566. _____. The Philippines peace corps survey. SLQ 5, nos. 1/2 (Mar./June 1967), 67–76.

567. ____ and OTHERS. The Philippines peace corps survey; final report. Honolulu, Hawaii. International Programs and Social Science Research Institute, Univ. of Hawaii, 1966. 336p. of Appendixes: A-W.


570. ____. Organization of resources for community development. EQ 4, no. 2 (Sept. 1956), 196-203.

571. ____. Some operational aspects of community development in the Philippines. ERJ 2, no. 2 (Sept. 1955), 47-52.

572. MADIGAN, FRANCIS C. The farmer said no; a study of background factors associated with dispositions to cooperate with or be resistant to community development projects. Diliman, Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P., 1962. 359p. (Study series, no. 14)

Bulatao: Research very carefully done and interpreted. Z 5 6

Coller: Sophisticated analysis done in Mindanao using field study plus ample statistical techniques. Z 5 6

Guthrie: Important book. Z 5 6

Polson: Research report on a competent study of resistance to change. Z 5 6

Villanueva: Excellent statistical analysis of a social-political phenomenon. Z 5 6


Madigan: Excellent papers on sociology, psychology, and anthropology of development work in the Philippines by a multidisciplinary group. Z 4/5 6

574. MASA, JORGE O. Rural folkways in relation to rural improvement. PSR 2, no. 2 (July 1954), 12-17.

Coller: Early effort at analysing the dysfunctional aspects of fiestas. Later works strive for greater balance. S 3 6

Polson: An interesting note on views of time as reflected in major Filipino languages. Y 3 6
575. NEAL, ERNEST E. Community development in the Philippines. Community Development Review, no. 6 (Sept. 1957), 24-44.
   Polson: Description of the establishment period by a U.S. AID advisor.
   C 4 6

   Polson: Focuses on the structure of recruitment and pre-service training.
   V 4 6

   Polson: A valuable article that serves as a realistic counterstatement to much community development propaganda.
   - 4 6

578. PAL, AGATON P. Barrio institutions and their economic implications. PSR 7, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1959), 51-63.
   Polson: Good description of prenda and its relationships to other economic practices.
   Z 4 6

579. , Ideal patterns and value judgments in development program planning. SJ 7, no. 2 (Apr./June 1960), 134-152.
   Polson: An argument for cultural sensitivity in program formulation and implementation.
   Z 4 6

   Polson: A good evaluation based on survey data.
   Z 5 6

   McMillan: Excellent description of rural problems, especially land tenure.
   K 4 7

582. PHILIPPINES (REPUBLIC) NATIONAL ECONOMIC COUNCIL. Report on the Philippine Community Development Program; a joint project of the National Economic Council of the Republic of the Philippines and the International Cooperation Administration of the United States of America. Manila. 1957-.


PART I. GENERAL . . . . .


Polson: The standard PACD Presidential Assistant on Community Development) piece on the goals of the community development program.


Polson: Report of a conference organized to generate pressure for greater municipal powers.


591. QADIR, SYED ABDUL. Adoption of technological change in the rural Philippines; an analysis of compositional effects. 1966. 159p. Thesis (Ph.D.) - Cornell Univ.


Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library, Filipiniana Section)


Coller: The basic survey which fueled post-World War II efforts at rural development.

Z  5  6

McMillan: First-rate analysis of rural communities in the Philippines in the early 1950s.

G & Z  4  6

Polson: An influential survey of socioeconomic conditions including excellent vignettes of 13 barrios.

C  5  6

Villanueva: Provides good backdrop for social and economic reform programs.

C & G  4  6
   Coller: Pulls together various sources to provide an overview. Recent materials are more useful due to accumulated research.
   V 3 6


599. SIBLEY, WILLIS E. Observations on barrio culture and barrio teaching. PJE 44, no. 2 (Aug. 1965), 98-100, 142-143.

600. TADENA, ROMUALDO B. Some postulates in the evaluation of the Philippine community development program. PJPA 12, no. 4 (Oct. 1968), 361–376.


602. TIGLAO, TEODORA V. Health practices in a Philippine rural community. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P., 1964. 232p. (Study series no. 23)
   Coller: One of the best reports yet on actual, detailed behavior in this area of life. Very careful work, bringing forth original and essential data.
   S 5 6
   Villanueva: Interpretation of health data over a time period for empirical purposes.
   S 4 6


   Polson: Summary statement of A Study of the Competence of Barrio Citizens ...
   V 5 6
   Villanueva: V 5 6
The community development program of the Philippine government. PJPA 1, no. 2 (Apr. 1957), 144-153. Villanueva: V 5 6


The training program, PACD. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P., 1966. 95p. Polson: Good study based on survey data. V 5 6


The value of rural roads. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P., 1959. 74p. Coller: Provides documentation of outcomes that were too often taken for granted. V 5 6 Luna: Descriptive semi-technical statistical analytical study. V 4/5 6 Polson: A good study on a topic about which there is little hard data. V 5 6 Villanueva: V 5 6
614. XAVIER UNIVERSITY. RESEARCH INSTITUTE FOR MINDANAO CULTURE. STAFF. Background and assessment of the current state of rural development in the Philippines.

   Introduction.
   Human factors in economic progress: a statement of the Research Institute for Mindanao Culture relating to rural economic development in the Philippines.
   Replies of participants and other scholars to the “background and assessment.”
   The assessment: a preliminary analysis and comment upon the viewpoints on rural development of the seminar participants, by Francisco Claver.

615. ____. Some hints for rural development projects from applied social anthropology.

616. YEN, Y. C. JAMES. Back to the barrio - greatest challenge facing P.I. today.
   Polson: A statement of the philosophy underlying the PRRM by its articulator.
   Y 4 6

DEMOGRAPHY

Census and Statistical Reports

617. ARAGON, YLDEFONSO DE. Estados de la población de las Islas Filipinas correspondiente á el año de 1818. Lo da ad público el Excm̄ o. Ayuntamiento del M. N. Yl. ciudad de Manila. Manila, Imprenta de D. M. M. por D. Anastacio Gonzaga, 1820.
   Luna: Historical reference.
   - 3 3

   Luna: Descriptive, statistical study of population characteristics, trends, etc.
   S 4 6
   Madigan: S 3 6


65
Luna: Descriptive, statistical study.

Madigan: Descriptive, statistical study.

       Luna: Descriptive, statistical analytical study.

       Luna: Descriptive, statistical analytical study.

       Luna: Descriptive, statistical study.
       Madigan: Descriptive, statistical study.

       “Part One: Statistical tables.”
       Brief descriptions, in alphabetical order, of each of the recognized Philippine ethnographic groups, with mention of physical types, languages, dialects, and bibliographical references."
       “Part Two:
       Luna: Population estimates.
       Warren: Population estimates.

624. BLUMENTRITT, FERDINAND. Eine Studie zur Bevölkerungs-Statistik der Philippinen. Globus 41, no. 22 (1882), 343-345
       41, no. 23 (1882), 362-365
       Luna: The study can be used as a historical reference but the limitations must be noted.

625. MANILA (ARCHDIOCESE). Censo de población de las islas Filipinas perteneciente el año de 1876. Formado por el m. r. arzobispo de Manila. Manila, Estab. tip. del Real colegio de Santo Tomás, 1878. 46p.
       Luna: Includes Christian population only.

626. _____. Censo de población del Arzobispado de Manila perteneciente al año de 1877. Manila, Estab. tip. de Ramirez y Giraudier, 1878.
       Luna: Historical census materials.
   Luna: Descriptive statistical study.
   Madigan: Z/S 3 6

   Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
   Madigan: N 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive statistical study.
   Madigan: S 5 6

630. PAN, JOSÉ FELIPE DEL. La poblacion de Filipinas. Censo general...Resumen de datos numericos y observaciones escrito para la Exposicion colonial de Amsterdam de 1883. Manila, La Oceania española, 1883. 14p.
   Luna: Historical reference
   Madigan: W 5 4

631. PHILIPPINE ISLANDS. CENSUS OFFICE. Census of the Philippine islands taken under the direction of the Philippine Legislature in the year 1918...Compiled and published by the Census office of the Philippine islands. Manila, Bureau of Printing, 1920-1921. 4 vols. in 6.
   II. Population and mortality.
   III. Agriculture, medicinal plants, forest lands and proper diet.
   IV. Pt. 1. Social and judicial statistics, manufactures, and household industries.
   Pt. 2. Schools, university, commerce and transportation, banks, and insurance.
   Luna: Census materials.
   Madigan: This is a poor census from several viewpoints but is the basic statistical source for the period.

632. ... Organization of the census of 1918 ... Manila, Bureau of Printing, 1919. 394p. (Bulletin, no. 1)
   Luna: Census materials.
   Madigan: This is a poor census from several viewpoints but is the basic statistical source for the period.

633. ... Report. Manila, Bureau of Printing, 1919-1918/19 has title: ... Report of the director of the census to His Excellency the governor-general of the Philippine Islands, covering the operations of the Census office since its organization up to July 31, 1919 ...
634. **(COMMONWEALTH) COMMISSION OF THE CENSUS.** ...Census of the Philippines: 1939. Manila, Bureau of Printing, 1940-1943. 5v. in 8.

   Contents: I. Reports by province for census of population (in four parts)
   II. Summary for the Philippines and general report for the censuses of population and agriculture.
   III. Reports by provinces for the census of agriculture.
   IV. Report for economic census.
   V. Census atlas of the Philippines.

   Luna: Census materials.
   W 5 4

   Madigan: Best American-period census of Philippines.
   W 5 5

635. **(REPUBLIC) BUREAU OF THE CENSUS AND STATISTICS.** Census of the Philippines, 1948; population classified by province, by city, municipality, and municipal district, and by barrio. Manila, Bureau of Print., 1951. 258p.

   Luna: Census materials.
   W 5 6

   Madigan: A census somewhat poor in quality from several viewpoints. But the basic source for the period.
   W 5 6


   Luna: Census materials.
   W 5 6

   Madigan: A census somewhat poor in quality from several viewpoints. But the basic source for the period.
   W 5 6


   Luna: Census of better quality than 1948 census. Most recent census.
   W 5 6


   Luna: Statistical projective study.
   S & N 4 6

   Madigan: S & N 4 6


   Luna: Statistical study.
   N 4 6

   Madigan: N 5 6

640. SPAIN. INSTITUTO GEOGRÁFICO Y ESTADÍSTICO (1873-1925). Censo de la población de España, según el empadronamiento hecho en 31 de diciembre
PART I . GENERAL . . . .

641. ____. Censo de la población de España según el empadronamiento hecho en 31 de diciembre de 1887, por la Dirección general del Instituto geográfico y estadístico ... Madrid, Impre. de la Dirección general del Instituto geográfico y estadístico, 1891. "Poblacion de las islas de Cuba, Puerto-Rico, del golfo de Guinea, y del archipiélago Filipe"o": t. 1, p. [755]-822.

Luna: Census materials.
W 5 3


Contents: Geography, history, and population.
Population.
Mortality, defective classes, education, and families and dwellings.
Agriculture, social and industrial statistics.

Luna: Census materials.
W 5 4

Madigan: This Census contains inaccuracies but is the basic statistical source.
W 5 4


Luna: Census materials.
W 5 4

Madigan: Excellent source for this period.
W 5 4


Luna: Discusses problems of death and birth data collection.
D 4 6

Madigan: D 3/5 6


Luna: Statistical analytical study.
N 4 6

Madigan: N 3 6

646. VIVÉT, ESTEVAN B. Reseña estadística ... de las Islas Filipinas, en 1845. Barcelona, 1846. 51p.
Luna: Statistical study; a historical reference.
- 4 3

Demography

Luna: Restudies population estimates on the basis of improved methods of projections. Statistical study.
S 4 6
Madigan: Later data has modified usefulness of this work.
Z 3 6

Luna: Descriptive, statistical analytical study.
S 4 6
Madigan: S 3 6

Luna: Studies impact of rapid population growth on economic development.
S 4 6
Madigan: S 3 6

Luna: Descriptive, statistical analytical study.
N & S 4 6
Madigan: X & S 3 6

Luna: Descriptive analysis of the population.
G 5 7
Madigan: Good data for that period.
G 4 5

652. BENNETT, DON C. The new official definition of the urban population in the Philippines: a critique. PGJ 9, Nos. 1/2 (Jan./June 1965), 3-10.
Luna: Descriptive evaluation of the urban-rural definition used in the 1960 census.
K 4 6
Spencer: Useful critique.
K 4 6


Doherty: E 3 6  
Luna: Descriptive analytical study of the distribution and characteristics of the Christian population. E 4 5  
Madigan: Pioneer work, of mixed quality. E 3 4  
Warren: E 5 5


Luna: Estimating and re-estimating population at that time was more predictive than projective. E 3 4  
Warren: E 5 4

### 656. ____. Table I. Population in the Philippines listed according to recognized ethnographic groups. Typescript manuscript. Chicago: Philippine Studies Program, 1942. 4p. Cited in University of Chicago, Philippine Studies Program. Selected bibliography of the Philippines.

Luna: Tabulation. E 4 4  
Warren: E 5 5


Luna: A good attempt at the reconstruction of the Philippine population. E 4 7


Luna: Historical reference for migration studies. N 3 3


Luna: Descriptive informative study. G 4 6


Luna: Descriptive analytical study. G 4 6

### 661. CARO Y MORA, JUAN. The native population of the Philippines. American
Luna: Descriptive informative essay.
Z 3 3

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
Madigan: Z 4 7

Luna: Statistical study.
N 4 6

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
Madigan: Z 4 6


Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
S 4 6
Madigan: Z 4 6

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
S 4 6
Madigan: Splended short summation.
Z 5 6

Luna: Descriptive statistical study.
S 4 6
Madigan: Z 5 6


Luna: Descriptive statistical study.
X 4 7
Madigan: 3 6

   Felix: This is one of the early essays of an excellent historian.
   H 3 2/3

   Luna: Descriptive study.
   M/Z 4 6
   Madigan: Z 3 6

   Luna: Descriptive study.
   M/Z 4 6
   Madigan: Z 3 6

   Luna: Historical descriptive study.
   S 4 7
   Madigan: S 3 7

   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   K 3 6

   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   X 3 6

   Luna: Population projection based on the 1948 census.
   G/O 4 6
   Madigan: G 3 6

   Luna: Descriptive informative article.
   G/O 4 7
   Madigan: G 3 7

   Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
   Madigan: N 3 6

   Luna: Descriptive, statistical graphical analytical study.
   Madigan: Z 3 6

682. HAWLEY, AMOS H. Differential population pressure in the Philippines. PSR 2, no. 2 (July 1954), 28-36.
   Madigan: Z 3/5 6

   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   Madigan: Z/S 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive statistical study.
   Madigan: N 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive article.
   Madigan: Y 3 6

   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   Madigan: Z 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive statistical study.
   Madigan: S 4 7

   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   Madigan: K 4 7

689. LORIMER, FRANK W. Analysis and projections of the population of the

Luna: Statistical projective analysis.
Z/S 4 6

Madigan: Z 4 6(7)

690. ____. Demographic aspects of economic social development. PRBE 2, no. 1 (May 1965), 1-8.


Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
V 4 7

Madigan: - 3 4


Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
K 4 6

Madigan: K 3/4 6

693. ____. Some geographic techniques used in the study of population distribution. PGJ 6, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1958), 33-38.

Luna: Suggests some geographic techniques for the study of population.
K 4 6

Madigan: K 3 6

694. MCLAUGHLIN, ALLAN J. and VERNON L. ANDREWS. Studies on infant mortality. PJS 5-B, no. 2 (July 1910), 149-160. 5 tables. Discussion on the paper ... 237-243.


Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
M/Z 4 6

Madigan: One of author's first papers in Philippine demography. Has revised several concepts since.
Z 2/3 6


Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
M/Z 4 6

Madigan: Evaluates previous critiques on 1948 census and examines quality of 1948 census data.
Z 4 6

697. ____. Population and levels of living in the rural Philippines. Comment by Mercedes B. Concepcion.
(In: Madigan, Francis C., ed. Human factors in Philippine rural development.
PART I. GENERAL . . . .

Cagayan de Oro City, Xavier University. 1967. Xavier University Studies. Study no. 1 p. 130-153)

   Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
   Madigan: M/Z 4 6

   Madigan: An article written for professionals and administrators, who are not professional demographers, to acquaint them with the essential aspects of the Philippine population question. The fruit of twelve years work in this field in the Philippines.
   Z 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive statistical evaluative study.
   Madigan: Actually covers period 1939.
   Z 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
   Madigan: M/Z & Z 4 6

   Luna: Statistical methodological study.
   Madigan: N 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive statistical study.
   Madigan: S 4 7

704. MERCADO, NESTOR J. The population of the Philippines: its aspects and problems. ERJ 11, no. 2 (Sept. 1964), 76-82.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   Madigan: X 4 6

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Type</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Luna: Informative essay.</td>
<td>N 3 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luna: Informative essay.</td>
<td>N 3 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luna:</td>
<td>N 3 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luna:</td>
<td>N 4 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madigan:</td>
<td>X 3 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luna:</td>
<td>N 4 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luna:</td>
<td>X 4 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luna:</td>
<td>N 4 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madigan:</td>
<td>N 5 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Integan:</td>
<td>N 5 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luna:</td>
<td>N 4 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madigan:</td>
<td>N 5 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

Coller: Summary of M.A. thesis-replicates studies done elsewhere and obtains similar results. Z 5 6
Luna: Descriptive analytical study. Z 4 6

Luna: Descriptive statistical graphical analytical study. S 4 6
Madigan: Basic source of some (sampled) unreleased 1960 census data. Z 4/5 6

Luna: Descriptive analytical study. S 4 6
Madigan: Z 3 6

716. PEREZ, BERNARDINO A. Problems of developing urban and rural definitions for Philippine population statistics. Phil. Stat. 8, no. 3 (Sept. 1959), 185-194.
Luna: Descriptive evaluative essay. N 4 6
Madigan: Z 5 6

Luna: Descriptive statistical summary. W 4 4
Madigan: W 4 4

Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study. W 4 6
Madigan: W 3 6

719. POETHIG, RICHARD P. The modern migrant. CC 6, no. 6 (Nov./Dec. 1966), 4-11.

Luna Descriptive statistical study. W 4 6


722. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Philippine population growth. AUFSR. Southeast Asia
Series 1, no. 1 (Jan. 4, 1953), 8p. (AR-1-'53)

   Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
   Madigan: N 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
   Madigan: D 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive summary.
   Madigan: D 3/4 7

726. ROJO, TRINIDAD A. Philippine population problems. PSSHR 11, no. 2 (May 1939), 134-152.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   Madigan: S 4 4

   Madigan: D 3 6

728. ROXAS, SIXTO K. Human resources: key to socio-economic development. SR 5, no. 6 (June 1964), 83-87.
   Luna: Underscores maximum utilization and integration of manpower for economic and social development.
   Madigan: X 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive analytical article.
   Madigan: D 4 6

730. SANTOS, ROLANDO A. Philippine population and education. EQ 13, no. 1 (Aug. 1965), 34-44.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   Madigan: Y 4 6

731. SANVICTORES, LOURDES L. Is there an economic need for family limitation in the Philippines? Unitas 38, no. 3 (Sept. 1965), 439-447.

732. SASTRON, MANUEL D. Colonización de Filipinas. Inmigración peninsular...
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>737.</strong> _____. Some implications of population changes for national policies. Stat. Rept. 5, no. 3 (July 1961), 12–17.</td>
<td>Luna: Descriptive analytical study. Madigan:</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
PART I. GENERAL . . . . . .

W 4 6
W 3 6

Luna: Descriptive informative essay.
Madigan: D 4 4

Luna: Statistical projective analytical study.
Madigan: N 4 4

742. VITO DE VERA, FE V. and EFREN MICOR. Internal migration as a temporary solution to the population problems of the Philippines. Unitas 39, no. 3 (Sept. 1966), 440-452.
Luna: Descriptive statistical article.
Madigan: N 3 6

Luna: Historical reference.
Spencer: Summaries of data from Spanish sources, and from Spanish census. 1893 item is quite useful.
Madigan: K 4 3

Yengoyan: E 4 1

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
Madigan: E 3 1

746. ZUMEL-LOPEZ, MARIA LUISA. The aging population in the Philippines: an economic and social asset or liability? Unitas 39, no. 3 (Sept. 1966), 468-476.
Madigan: - 3 6


749. FELICIANO, R. T. Illicit beverages. PJS 29, no. 4 (Apr. 1926), 465-473. 2 plates.

750. GUERRERO, LEÓN MA. Medicinal plants. (In: Census of the Philippine Islands, 1918. Manila, Bureau of Printing, 1921. v.3. 747-787)

751. _____: Medicinal uses of Philippine plants. (In: Brown, William H., ed. Minor products of Philippine forests. Manila, Bureau of Printing, 1921. v.3. 149-246)


760. TAYLOR, ARNOLD H. American confrontation with opium traffic in the Philip-
ECONOMICS

Economic Development


774. FOX, ROBERT B. The study of Filipino society and its significance to programs of economic and social development. PSR 7, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1959), 2-11.

775. GOLAY, FRANK H. Obstacles to Philippine economic planning. PEJ 4, no. 2 (second semester 1965), 284-309.


779. ____. Education, attitudinal change and Philippine economic development. PSR 13, no. 3 (July 1965), 127-139.

780. JAMIAS, JUAN F. The verbal culture and the problems of agricultural development in the Philippines. PJP 1, no. 1 (Nov. 1968), 2-6.


782. LORIMER, FRANK. Cultural and demographic aspects of economic development. PSR 13, no. 4 (Oct. 1965), 222-226.


786. ____. Economic development in the Philippines. JEAS 1, no. 3 (Apr. 1952), 1-10.

787. ____. A note: on the need for sociological studies in working out economic

   Legarda: X 4 6

   Legarda: X 4 6

790. _____. Religion, religious change and economic development in the Philippines. PEJ 1, no. 2 (second semester 1962), 131-146.
With comments by Mary R. Hollnsteiner, 147-154; and Augusto Cesar Espiritu, 155-161.
   Legarda: X 4 7


792. MCPHELIN, MICHAEL. The Filipino first policy and economic growth. PS 8, no. 2 (Apr. 1960), 271-291.
   Legarda: X 4 6
   Valdepeñas: Fairly brilliant.
   X 3 6

   Valdepeñas: Fairly perceptive.
   X 4 6


   Commentary by Basilio Aromin, p. 27-30.
   Commentary by Amado A. Castro, p. 31-33. Reply by Madigan to Aromin.
   PSR 7, no. 3 (July 1959), 33-39.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   Z 4 6
   Madigan: One of author's first papers in Philippine demography.
   Has revised several concepts since.
   Z 2/3 6

796. MEAD, HUGH S. The economic development of the Philippine Islands during the American administrations. Chicago, 1941. Thesis (Ph.D.) - Univ. of Chicago.

PART I. GENERAL . . . . . .


799. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Stretchout in American aid to Philippine development? AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 1, no. 11 (June 30, 1953), 7p. (AR-12-'53)

800. RIGGS, FRED W. Commentary on ‘The study of Filipino society and its significance to programs of economic and social development.’ PSR 7, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1959), 12-15.
   Jocano: V 4 7

801. ROLA, BIENVENIDO R. Forestry problems and policy implications in the context of economic development. PEB 4, no. 4 (Mar./Apr. 1966), 18-34.


803. ____. Lessons from Philippine experience in development planning. PEJ 4, no. 2 (second semester 1965), 355-402.
   Legarda: X 3 6


805. SALAS, RAFAEL M. Administrative aspects of Philippine economic development. PJPA 12, no. 1 (Jan. 1968), 31-41.

806. SAMONTE, ABELARDO G. Regional development authorities: role, structure, and feasibility. PJPA 12, no. 2 (Apr. 1968), 110-123.


Economics


   Grossholtz: Considerable information on legislative process and political style.
   V 5 6
812. ALDABA-LIM, ESTEFANIA and GLORIA V. JAVILLONAR. Achievement motivation in Filipino entrepreneurship. International Social Science Journal 20, no. 3 (1968), 397-411.

813. ALVAREZ DE ABREU, ANTONIO. Extracto historial del expediente que pende en el Consejo Real y Supremo de las Indias, a instancia de la ciudad de Manila y demás de las Islas Filipinas ... Madrid, J. de Anztia, 1736. 324p. Excerpts in Blair and Robertson.

814. ARANETA, FRANCISCO. The scope of economics in its relations to morals. PS 3, no. 4 (Dec. 1955), 389-402.


816. ARENDONK, JOEP VAN. Basic relations in theoretical models: a socio-economic approach. PSR 12, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1964), 53-63.


819. CAÑAMAQUE Y JIMÉNEZ, FRANCISCO DE PAULA. ...Las islas Filipinas; de todo un poco ... 2. ed. Madrid, F. Fé, Simon y Osler, 1880. 236p.

820. CARROLL, JOHN J. Filipino entrepreneurship in manufacturing. PS 10, no. 1 (Jan. 1962), 100-126.

824. CASTILLO, GELIA T. Sociological factors in savings and capital accumulation: some research findings. PEJ 3, no. 2 (second semester 1964), 189-197.


826. _____. An economist looks at social conflict. Comment, no. 4 (third quarter 1957), 3-10.


830. CUTSHALL, ALDEN. Industrialization in the Philippines. PGJ 6, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1958), 8-17.


833. EGGAN, FRED. The Philippines and the Bell report. HO 10, no. 1 (Spring 1951), 16-21.


835. FELIX, ALFONSO, JR. Religion and economics: a lawyer's comments on McHale,
Hollnsteiner and Espiritu. PEJ 2, no. 2 (second semester 1963), 211-223.

Legarda: - 4 7


Valdepeñas: Useful and solid analysis.

X 4 6


Legarda: X 3 6

Spencer: Good study.

X 4 6

Valdepeñas: The most thorough going professional analysis of postwar Philippine economic development to this date.

X 5 6


Valdepeñas: A very useful statistical comparison.

X 4 6


Legarda: G 5 3


Legarda: Only very sketchy on the pre-American period.

J 3 7

Valdepeñas: A very useful work.

F/H 4 6

846. ____. History of industry and trade of the Philippines; the Magsaysay admin-
PART I. GENERAL . . . .

Hollnsteiner, Mary R. A note to management on traditional Filipino values in business enterprises: the lumber company as a case study. PS 13, no. 2 (Apr. 1965), 350–354.


Legarda: A pioneering work.
Valdepeñas: An excellent first study.

Hunt, Chester L. Religion and the businessman. DR 1, no. 3 (July 1953), 302–311.

Hunt: Z 3 7


Katigbak-Tan, Purisima. The mass media in business. PRBE 1, no. 2 (Oct. 1964), 40-45.

Kurihara, Kenneth. Economic nationalism in the Philippines. PSSH R 12, no. 2 (May 1940), 147-152.


Onorato: X 5 3
Valdepeñas: X 4 6


Valdepeñas: A good addition to Philippine entrepreneurial studies.


859. ____. Two and a half centuries of the galleon trade. PS 3, no. 4 (Dec. 1955), 345-372.


862. ____. The usefulness of the existing national accounts for the analysis of the Philippine economy. PEJ 5, no. 1 (first semester 1966), 134-145.


865. MADIGAN, FRANCIS C. A new approach to rural development in the Philippines: the local corporation. PSR 16, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1968), 74-91.


Anderson: Merely a presentation and analysis of the amount and kind of foreign aid to the Philippines rather than (as the title indicates) a study of the impact of this aid upon the larger Philippine economy.


Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.


875. _____. Shipbuilder for the islands; the role of a new entrepreneur in a developing economy. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 12, no. 3 (Apr. 1964), 14p. (AR-3-’64)


Stauffer: Although this article deals with the Philippine economy, so many implications exist for students of politics as to make it a necessary addition to their working bibliography.

877. RODRIGUEZ, FILEMON C. Status of the Philippine economy. PEB 4, no. 4 (Mar./Apr. 1966), 5-17.


881. SAMSON, ELIZABETH D. The distribution of individual stockholders in the Philippines by selected socio-economic characteristics. PRBE 4, no. 2 (Nov. 1967), 1-22.


Legarda: Classic, comprehensive socio-political-economic study of a unique maritime venture.


Coller: Classic, comprehensive socio-political-economic study of a unique maritime venture.
PART I . GENERAL . . . . . .

Legarda: H 4 2/3
Valdepeñas: An excellent historical analysis.
H 5 2/3

884. SICAT, GERARDO P. Analytical aspects of two current economic policies. PEJ 4, no. 1 (1965), 107-119.


Legarda: X 4 6

Luna: Statistical analytical study.
X & X 4 6
Valdepeñas: Useful.
X & X 3 6
Wernstedt: X & X 4 6

Legarda: X 4 6

Legarda: K 4 7
Spencer: Summary study of rural problems.
K 4/5 7
Valdepeñas: A very good first study.
K 4 7


Introduction . . . . . . . . . Santiago F. de la Cruz, p. 182-184.
Papers:
View-point of Industry - Mariano V. del-Rosario, p. 185-189.
View-point of Agriculture - Oscar Ledesma, p. 189-192.
View-point of Labor - Norberto Romualdez, Jr., p. 192-195.
View-point of Finance - Fernando E. V. Sison, p. 195-199.
Discussions:
Comments on the paper of Mr. Mariano V. del Rosario (Industry) - by Angel A. Yoingco, p. 200-201.
Comments on the paper of Senator Oscar Ledesma (Agriculture) - by Lino V. Castillejo, p. 201-203.
Comments on the paper of Secretary Norberto Romualdez, (Labor and Economic Development) - by Andres V. Castillo. p. 203-205.
Comments on the paper of Secretary Fernando E. V. Sison - by Julian D. Mercado, p. 205-206.
ERJ 8, no. 4 (Mar. 1962), 181-206.

893. TAGUMPAY-CASTILLO, GELIA. Sociological factors in savings and capital accumulation: some research findings. PEJ 3, no. 2 (second semester 1964), 189-197.

Legarda: F 5 3

895. TRINIDAD, RUBEN F. The measurement of gross domestic investment in underdeveloped countries with special reference to the Philippines. ERJ 7, no. 1 (June 1960), 37-44.


Legarda: W 5 6
Valdepeñas: An extremely useful survey. W 5 6


Legarda: X 4 3/4


EDUCATION

Education


905. _____. This is our community school. Manila, Bookman, 1951. 137p.

Coller: Useful as the expression of policies, aims and methods of a ‘founding father’ of the community school movement in the Western Visayan area.

906. ALDANA, BENIGNO V. Highlights in the development of the Philippine public school curriculum. PM 29, no. 8 (Jan. 1933), 351, 381-382.

Manalang: Summary of the history of curriculum development in public schools.

907. _____. What the public schools are doing for the cultural minorities. PJE 41, no. 5 (Oct. 1962), 312-314.


Suggested by Manalang.


Manalang: The first writer on Philippine educational history. Nationalistic in tone.


913. BARROWS, DAVID P. What may be expected from Philippine education? Journal of Race Development 1, no. 2 (Oct. 1910), 156-168.


Manalang: A good counterpart to Alzona’s work. Clerical bias.

915. BERNARDINO, VITALIANO. The Philippine community school and the well be-
“The present report is the result of the author’s study at the East-West Center, Honolulu, Hawaii, from Sept. 1, 1964 to Feb. 28, 1965.”


918. CABALFIN, NENITA ADVINCULA. Parental attitudes towards the community school movement. PSR 4, no. 1 (Jan. 1956), 12-19.
Coller: Excerpt of research results done for the M.A. degree on this topic.
Z 5 6

Coller: The factually-based exhortation which sparked the community school movement on Luzon.
Y 4 6
McMillan: One man’s dream or vision that was never quite realized.
Y 3 6
Polson: Description of a school-sponsored community development program.
Y 4 6

920. CASTILLO, GELIA. Implications of occupational research on the role of the counselor in high school. PSR 13, no. 3 (July 1965), 144-153.
Manalang: Z 3 6

(Part II) 9, no. 1 (July 1961), 44-69.
Manalang: Essentially factual account of health education in public schools.
Y 4 7


924. COLLER, RICHARD W. Role of the Philippine rural high school. PSR 2, no. 2 (July 1954), 42-44.
Coller: Essay which tries to point out the implications of current trends.
Z 3 6


926. _____. Policies on scientific education and “the Brain Drain.” SR 8, no. 8
PART I. GENERAL . . . . . .


927. CUYUGAN, RUBEN SANTOS. Education and national purposes. Philippine Educational Forum 15, no. 2 (July 1966), 1-14.


929. ESLAO, NENA. The learning situation in the home and in the school. CS 2, nos. 2/3 (June/Sept. 1965), 107-115.


Manalang: A useful critique of the Philippine community school.

Y 3 6

932. FLORES, PURA M. How the family prepares the child for his formal education. CS 2, nos. 2/3 (June/Sept. 1965), 166-184.

934. FOX, HENRY F. Primary education in the Philippines, 1565-1863. PS 13, no. 2 (April 1965), 207-231.


Manalang: Basic facts regarding educational system included.

Y 3 6


939. ____. Education, attitudinal change and Philippine economic development. PSR 13, no. 3 (July 1965), 127-139.

940. ISIDRO, ANTONIO. Education in the rural areas. EQ 1, no. 4 (June 1954), 324-331.

941. ____. Philippine education - social reconstruction through the schools. Phi Delta Kappan 39, no. 3 (Dec. 1957), 119-123.

Manalang: Y 3 7
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Title and Authors</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>946.</td>
<td>LAWLESS, ROBERT. Education in democracy versus culture in the Philippines. EQ 15, no. 1 (Sept. 1967), 14-32.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>952.</td>
<td>. Excellence above democratic and cultural dualisms. SJ 9, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1962), 233-240.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>953.</td>
<td>. Filipino education and technical change. EQ 7, no. 3 (Jan. 1960), 5-16.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>955.</td>
<td>ORATA, PEDRO T. The philosophy and motivations of barrio high schools. EQ</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
14, no. 4 (Apr. 1967), 70-81.

956. _____, Self-supporting public barrio high schools. UNESCO Philippines 5, no. 3 (Mar. 1966), 82-95.


961. THE PARTICIPANTS IN THE COOPERATIVE LEADERSHIP EDUCATION PROGRAM. Polo-Torres Bugallon: a study of educational leadership. PJPA 1, no. 3 (July 1957), 241-253.


965. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Miss Stewart—“our teacher!” AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 6, no. 6 (Aug. 8, 1958), 10p. (AR-6’58)

966. _____, The Peace Corps in the Philippines; American volunteer teachers enter Philippine schools. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 10, no. 9 (Mar. 1962), 12p. (AR-3’62)

967. STA. MARIA, FELIXBERTO C. Illiteracy in the rural areas. EQ 15, no. 1 (Sept. 1967), 41-46.

968. SANTOS, ROLANDO A. Education to serve Philippine society. EQ 13, nos. 2/

969. _____. Philippine population and education. EQ 13, no. 1 (Aug. 1965), 34-44.
    Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
    Y 4 6
    Madigan: Y 3 6

970. SIBLEY, WILLIS E. Culture, education, and national development: tentative observations on the Philippine case. Philippine Educational Forum 14, no. 2 (July 1965), 14-31.
    Manalang: E 3 6

    Manalang: O 3 6


973. STAPLETON, ARCHIE C., JR. Modern educational concepts and traditional Philippine culture. SLQ 5, nos. 1/2 (Mar./June 1967), 141-152.

    Manalang: Standard reference for evaluation teams.
    Y 4 6


    Headed by J. Chester Swanson.
    Manalang: Y 3 6

977. YU, LYDIA N. The role of primary education in political socialization: the Japanese and Philippine experiences. PJPA 12, no. 3 (July 1968), 284-299.

Education, Higher

978. ATENEO DE MANILA. Higher education and Philippine culture; a tentative report to the Rector of the Ateneo de Manila by special committees representing the various disciplines to commemorate the centenary of the founding of the Ateneo, 1859-1959. Quezon City, 1960. 196p.

979. BULATAO, JAIME. The graduate students. Philippine Association for Graduate Education Journal 2, no. 2 (1964), 48-56.

980. CARSON, ARTHUR. Higher education in the Philippines. Washington, U.S.
PART I. GENERAL . . . .


Manalang: Good summary on facts regarding higher education.

Y 4 6

981. CORPUZ, ONOFRE D. Institutions of higher learning and research foundations and their role in the training, development and utilization of scientific and technological manpower resources. SR 8, no. 4 (Apr. 1967), 7-9.


985. HALASZ, SARI C. University of California at Los Angeles study of graduate students from India, Japan, the Philippines and Taiwan: Fall 1959 through Spring 1965. College and University 43, no. 1 (Fall 1967), 90-107.


988. HART, DONN V. The role of universities in the solution of social problems. CEU.GFS 8 (1957), 28-37.


Manalang: Categorization of studies in education at U.P. Good reference.

Y 3 7


991. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Cornell at Los Baños; American university participation in Philippine development. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 1, no. 7 (May 16, 1953), 8p. (AR-8-'53)

992. ____. Filipinos who have studied in America: what do they accomplish? AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 1, no. 8 (June 3, 1953), 9p. (AR-9-'53)

993. ____. Fulbright research and teaching opportunities in the Philippines. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 1, no. 4 (Feb. 23, 1953), 6p. (AR-4-'53)
PART I. GENERAL . . . .


Suggested by Polson.
Polson: Description of the University’s present and prospective role.
Y 4 6


ETHNIC INFLUENCES

Americans


Onorato: G 3 3/4


1000. HUNT, CHESTER L. The Americanization process in the Philippines. India Quarterly 12, no. 2 (Apr./June 1956), 117-130.

Felix: Excellent; the only work on the subject still worth talking about.
X 4 3
Onorato: X 5 3
Valdepeñas: Pretty good.
X 4 6

Onorato: G 3 4

1003. WHEELER, GERALD E. The American minority in the Philippines during the
Onorato: H/Y  4  4

Chinese

   Amyot: -  4  3
   Weightman: A conservative, hostile Filipino-oriented summary of Chinese life designed to insure restriction or exclusion of Chinese.
   X?  3   2/3
   Wickberg: -  3  3

   Liao: H  4  6

1006. ____. Ten centuries of Philippine-Chinese relations; historical, political, social, economic. JH 7, nos. 1/4 (June 1959), 1-188.
   Liao: H  4  6

   Amyot: E  5  7
   Liao: E  4  7
   Weightman: One of the few valuable studies in the area. Stress on social not political and economic aspects of Chinese family system.
   E  5  6
   Wickberg: The title is misleading. This is the best study of Chinese familial system in the Philippines. It is not a study of the community as a whole.
   E  4  6

   Amyot: E  3  7
   Liao: E  4  7
   Weightman: Valuable compilation of related data.
   E  4  7


   Coller: Reviews rise of the situation, admits its still-small dimen-
sions, but recognizes it as tied to a minority-majority group clash.

Liao: V 3 6
Weightman: Very good treatment of Sinophobia and anti-communism.
V 4 6
Wickberg: V 3 6

  Weightman: E 3 7

  Liao: V 4 4
  Weightman: Dated, but a good summary of pre-war II status.
  V 3 5
  Wickberg: V 3 7

  Liao: Q 4 6

1014. BELFORD, SAMUEL W. Our colonial responsibilities; Chinese exclusion from the Philippines. The Arena 23, no. 5 (May 1900), 449-458.
  Weightman: Dated, but good. Important background source of exclusion processes.
  - 3 3

1015. BEYER, H. OTLEY. Early history of Philippine relations with China. FTY, (1948), 47-49, 60.
  Liao: A 5 1
  Weightman: A 3 1

  Amyot: A 3 1/3
  Liao: A 5 1
  Weightman: Details now in some dispute—but reference points for most research in area.
  A 4 1
  Wickberg: A 3 1

  Liao: J 4 6
  Weightman: Of some value.
  V 3 6
  Wickberg: V 3 6

1018. BLUMENTRITT, FERDINAND. Die Chinesen auf den Philippinen. Jahresberichte

Weightman: Of main interest because of his historic link with Rizal.
Q 3 2/3

Wickberg: A standard survey.
E 4 3


Wickberg: A standard survey.


Liao: H 4 6
Weightman: Translation of section of classic work of Chao.
T 5 1
Wickberg: A unique description of 13th century Chinese sea trade probably at a Philippine port.
A/G 5 1


Liao: G 4 6
Weightman: Important—only as positional view of Sino ambassador.
G 2/3 6


1023. ____. The overseas Chinese in the Philippines during the 16th century. Hong Kong, Southeast Asia Studies Section, New Asia Research Institute, 1963. (Monograph Series no. 2)

Liao: Q 4 2
Weightman: Disappointing—unimaginative reliance on limited sources.
- 2/3 2


Liao: H 4 3
Wickberg: Z 3 2


Weightman: Data of value; often-quoted reference on subject.
S 4 4
PART I . GENERAL . . . .

Wickberg: S 3 7

  Weightman: Valuable reference.
  G 4 5
  Wickberg: G 3 7

  Source: U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section. Shelflist.
  Weightman: Rich historic lode.
  J 5 3
  Wickberg: Anti-Chinese diatribes. Best source for anti-Chinese agitation of the 1880’s.
  V 5 3

  Liao: G 4 6
  Weightman: Chow’s position enhances this article in an unusually dreary series.
  G 3 6

  Liao: X 4 6

  Felix: The writer was the second parish priest of Binondo then in the Chinese center in the Philippines.
  M 5 2
  Wickberg: The author learned Chinese and worked as a missionary among the Manila Chinese.
  M 5 2

1031. COLLER, RICHARD W. Social-psychological perspective on the Chinese as a minority group in the Philippines. PSR 8, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1960), 47-56.
  Coller: An attempt to apply symbolic interaction theory to the situation.
  Z 4 7
  Liao: H 4 7
  Weightman: Provocative insights into nature of anti-sinicism.
  Z 5 6

PART I. GENERAL

Weightman: One of few Spanish sources, easily available, superior work for a 19th century work. H/G

Wickberg: Probably the most useful general source on the Chinese in the 19th century Philippines. V

1033. DY, HUANCHAY. Chinese contributions to Philippine progress. FTY, (1953), 139–140.

Liao: X


Liao: O


Liao: O


Liao: Y


Liao: H

Weightman: Summary of research (of his dissertation). H

Wickberg: H


Weightman: Surprisingly good; Filipino view of controversies involved. Filipino bias—creates some problems however. H


Liao: H

Weightman: Disappointing—because of potentials for imaginative research. V


Weightman: One of the few detailed reliable dissertations (now dated) on American period. H

Liao: Q 5 6

Wickberg: Shows how the Spanish experience with the Moors and Jews in Spain conditioned their attitudes toward the Chinese.
E 4 2

Liao: Y 4 3

Wickberg: Dated but still of use.
A 4 1

Weightman: Not too analytical, but an excellent source of material on World War II period of Philippine Chinese.
V/H 4/5 4/5
Wickberg: H 3 4


Weightman: Good source material.
H 4/5 3
Wickberg: A standard contemporary account.
N 5 3

1050. JU, I-HSIUNG. Chinese contributions to Philippine arts and crafts. CC 7, no. 3 (May/June 1967), 10-18.
Liao: R 4 7

1051. LAUFER, BERTHOLD. The relations of the Chinese to the Philippine Islands. Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections 50 (1907), 248-284.
Weightman: Excellent source—frequently quoted.
H/A 5 1-4

Amyot: X 4 7
Liao: X 4 7


Liao: H 4 2/3


Liao: Q 4 6
Wickberg: J 3 6

1056. MCPHELIN, MICHAEL. The Chinese question. PS 9, no. 2 (Apr. 1961), 333-338.

Liao: M 4 6
Wickberg: M 3 6


Liao: G 4 6
Wickberg: G 3 6


Liao: H 5 3

1059. LA OCEANÍA ESPAÑOLA. Los Chinos en Filipinas; males que se experimentan actualmente y peligros de esa creciente inmigración; observaciones, hechos y cifras que se encuentran en artículos que La Oceanía española ... ha dedicado al estudio de este problema social. Manila, Estab. Tip. de “La Oceanía Española,” 1886. 130p.

Weightman: Excellent primary source material.
Wickberg: Typical collection of anti-Chinese arguments from the 1880’s.

PART I. GENERAL . . .

Liao: 

1062. Dr. Jose Rizal’s Chinese ancestry. FTY (1926/1956. 30th anniversary no.), 146-147, 150-151, 186.
Liao: 

Wickberg: W 5 4

Wickberg: W 5 4

Wickberg: W 5 4

Weightman: Biased; inaccurate but an official summary of issue.
Wickberg: W 5 4

Weightman: Valuable reference
Wickberg: G 5 4

Amyot: H 3 7
Coller: Classic, most valuable and comprehensive work on the subject.
H 5 7
Felix: The standard work on Southeast Asia as a whole; sketchy of necessity as regards the Philippines.
H 4 7
G/H 3 7
Wickberg: H 3 7

110
| 1069. | RAMOS, NARCISO. Mutual accommodation, mutual regard, mutual faith. FTY, (1963), 67–69, 96. Liao:  | G 4 6 |
| 1070. | Relacion verdadera del levantamiento que los Sangleyes o Chinos hizieron en las Filipinas, y de las vitorias que tuuo cônta ellos el Gournador doô Sebástiã Hurtado de Corcuera, el aûo passado de 1640 y 1641. Madrid, Catalina del Barrio y Angulo, 1642. 4p. Weightman: - 4 2 Wickberg: One of the few accounts of the affair. - 5 2 |
| 1071. | REYES, TEOFILO D., SR. The social and economic adjustments of the Chinese minority in the Philippines. PGJ 3, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1955), 139-142. Liao: | O 4 6 |
| 1078. | SALONGA, JOVITO R. China and the Philippines. Solidarity 1, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1966), 37-42. Liao: | O 4 6 |
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .


Felix: Excellent research on the subject.
H/M 4 2/3
Liao: M 5 2
Wickberg: M 3 2


Weightman: H 4 2/3
Wickberg: H 3 2

Suggested by Weightman.
Weightman: The Manila Galleon is a classic. This article summarizes section on Chinese.
H 4 2/3


Weightman: Summary view of Sino problem at beginning of American period.
V 3/4 3/4
Wickberg: V 3 7

Liao: X 4 6


1088. _____. The Philippines and Chinese immigration. PM 32, no. 11 (Nov. 1935), 546, 574-575.

Liao: X 4 6

1090. WADA, SEI. The Philippine Islands as known to the Chinese before the Ming period. Tokyo. Toyo Bunko. Research department. Memoirs, no. 4 (1929), 121-166.
121–166.

Wickberg: Useful information derived from Chinese books of sailing directions and other sources.

H 4 1


H 4 1

1092. ____. Historico-critical study of some early Chinese records and their relations to pre-Spanish Philippine culture. 1954. 173p. Thesis (M.A.) - U.P.

Liao: H 4 1/2

Weightman: H 4 1

Wickberg: H 3 1

1093. ____. Lim Ah-Hong’s affair. JEAS 8, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1959), 21–41.

Liao: H 4 2

Weightman: H 4 1


Amyot: Z 5 7

Coller: First attempt by a sociologist to study the Manila Chinese in depth. Valuable first-hand data.

Z 5 7

Liao: Z 4 7

Wickberg: Z 3 7


Amyot: Z 3 7

Wickberg: Despite the title there is little history. Description of contemporary organizations is valuable.

Z 4 7


Coller: Excerpt from his M.A. thesis.

Z 5 7

1099. WEST, M. F. A history of the export of ceramics from China during the Ming Dynasty (1638–1644) to the Philippine Islands and Northern Borneo. 1952. Thesis (M.A.) - Univ. of Washington.

Cited in Stuart A. Schlegel. Preliminary bibliography of Philippine culture

PART I. GENERAL . . . .

history. 11p. n.d.  
Weightman: Value to the specialist.  
A 4 2

Felix: Excellent research.  
H 4 3  
Weightman: An excellent study of both Chinese and Philippine society. One of the best in field.  
H 5 3  
Wickberg: H 3 7

Amyot: H 5 3  
Liao: H 5 2/3  
Weightman: Elaboration of (the preceding title). A classic in Filipiniana.  
H 5 3  
Wickberg: Emphasis on social history, 1850-1898.  
H 4 7

Wickberg: Emphasis upon 1750-1898. The only recent analysis of the socio-economic role of the mestizo in this period.  
H 4 7

Source: U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section. Shelflist.  
Liao: H 4 7  
Weightman: H 4 2/3

Felix: Thorough and well done work by a Chinese scholar with a Philippine background.  
H 4 1/2  
Liao: H 4 7  
Weightman: His M.A. thesis—fascinating, detailed work.  
H 4 1/2  
Wickberg: Valuable bibliographical tool.  
H 5 1

Liao: H 4 7  
Weightman: H 4 1/2  
Wickberg: Valuable bibliographical tool.  
H 5 1

114

Liao: C 4 6


Liao: X 4 6


Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section).

Liao: X 4 6

1109. YEE, TING FARD. The Chinese in the Philippines. Dept. of Political Science, Univ. of Michigan, June, 1941. 61p. Typescript.


Weightman: Extensively quoted although never published—source of much insight into pre-war period.

V 3 4

1110. YEH, GEORGE K. A word to our overseas compatriots. FTY, (1958), 18, 20.

Liao: G 4 7


Liao: Y 4 6


Liao: X 4 6


Felix: The writer has personal experience of what he writes. He was persecuted by the Philippine government for his views.

J 4/5 7

Liao: J 4 6

Weightman: Importance relative to Yu’s position as publisher of outspoken Chinese language newspaper.

J 3 6

Wickberg: J 3 6


Liao: H 4 6


Liao: H 5 7

Wickberg: H 3 3
Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section).
Liao: H 5 7

1117. ___. Pre-Spanish Chinese contacts with the Philippines. FTY, (1965), 71-74.
Liao: H 4 1

Chinese – Economics

Amyot: V 4 6
Liao: V 4 6
Weightman: Stresses political and economic insights into dealienization.
V 4 6
Wickberg: V 3 6

1119. CASTILLO, ANDRES V. The Chinese role in Philippine economic progress. Central Bank News Digest 13, no. 18 (May 2, 1961), 4-7.
Liao: X 4 6
Weightman: Data of value; dated and superficial analysis.
X 3 4

Liao: Y 4 6

Weightman: Data of value; dated and superficial analysis.
X 3 4

Source: Compilation of graduate theses p. 18.
Liao: X 4 6

1123. CASTAÑEDA, CARLOS T. Local Sino industrialists contribute to PI progress. Pacific Review, no. 26 (July 1956), 45-46.
Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section).
Liao: V 4 6

1124. DEE, HOWARD Q. Encouraging active participation of the minority groups in foreign investment. ERJ 2, no. 3 (Dec. 1955), 106-109.
Liao: X 4 6

116
PART I. GENERAL......

   Felix: The writer had access to the Archives of the Indies in Seville where she teaches. She has long specialized in Philippine history.

   Liao: X 4 6

   Liao: X 4 7

1128. _____. Contributions of Chinese enterprises in the economic development of the Philippines. ERJ 4, no. 2 (Sept. 1957), 71-79.
   Liao: X 4 6

   Liao: X 5 6
   Wickberg: X 3 6

1130. MARCOS, MARIO P. Foreign investment and the problems of alien minorities. ERJ 2, no. 3 (Dec. 1955), 101-106.
   Liao: X 4 6

1131. MIRAFUENTE, BUENAVENTURA. Chinese contribution to the early economic development of the Philippines. FTY, (1950), 33-34, 38, 40.
   Liao: X 4 3

   Liao: X 4 6
   Weightman: X 3 6

   Liao: Y 4 6

   Weightman: Superior to usual FTY articles.
   H 3 1/2

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Felix:</th>
<th>Liao:</th>
<th>Weightman:</th>
<th>Wickberg:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>An excellent summary of the trade.</td>
<td>H  4  2/3</td>
<td>H  4  2/3</td>
<td>H  3  2/3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1136. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Chinese in the Philippines—an alien business and middle class. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 3, no. 28 (Dec. 9, 1955), 24p. (AR-12-'55)

Amyot: J  4  6
Weightman: Summary of present status by a foreign resident journalist.
J  3  6
Wickberg: J  3  6


Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Liao: H  4  7
Weightman: Better than one might expect for Pacific Reviews.
J  3  6

Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Liao: X  4  6

Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Liao: X  4  6

Liao: G  4  7

Felix: A good study for beginners.
H  3  3
H  5  3
Wickberg: H  3  3

1144. WU, CHING-HONG. The rise and decline of Chuanchou’s international trade

Liao: H 4 7
Weightman: Wu is the most reliable and qualified Philippine Chinese working on serious research on Sino-historic contacts. H 4 2/3

Amyot: H 3 7
Liao: H 4 7

Chinese – Education

Liao: Q 4 6

1147. CARREON, MANUEL L. Twenty-five years of Chinese schools in the Philippines. FTY, (1926/1951), 119-120.
Liao: Y 4 6
Wickberg: Y 3 6

Liao: Y 4 6

1149. ISIDRO, ANTONIO. Chinese education in the Philippines. PJE 34, no. 6 (Nov. 1955), 350-351, 402.
Liao: Y 4 6

Liao: Y 4 6

Liao: Y 4 6

Liao: Y 5 6

Liao: Y 4 6

1154. PERPIÑAN, JESUS E. New controversy over Chinese schools. (In: Liao, Shu-
Chinese - Family and Marriage


1161. TAN-GATUE, BELEN. The social background of 30 Chinese-Filipino marriages. PSR 3, no. 3 (July 1955), 3-13. Summary of item below—small sample, failure to distinguish “ethnic” from “legal” Chinese—still of value since material so limited in field.


Felix: A good, highly suggestive essay.
H/S 3 7
Liao: Z 4 7

English


Felix: First hand reporting.
F/X 5 3

1168. QUIRINO, CARLOS. Aftermath of the British invasion of the Philippines. PS 16, no. 3 (July 1968), 540-544.


Indians


1171. ASUNCION, DIOSDADO R. Indian elements in Philippine culture. East-West Center Review 1, no. 1 (June 1964), 7-12.


1174. _____. Indian influences in the Philippines (with special reference to language
and literature), PSSHR 28, nos. 1/3 (Jan./Sept. 1963), 1-310. Thesis (Ph.D.) - Univ. of Madras.

Ward: Deals with Sanskrit loan words.

L 5 1

1175. _____. On the date of the coming of Indian influence in the Philippines. Philippine Historical Review 1, no. 1 (1965), 136-152.


Coller: First attempt by a sociologist to study these people in depth. Very useful data.

Z 5 7


Coller: Summary and digest of her M.A. thesis.

Z 5 7

1179. SALAZAR, Z. A. Footnote to Dr. Francisco’s “Notes” on Tavera. AS 6, no. 3 (Dec. 1968), 431-444.

1180. SINGH, TEJ PRATAP. Some impressions on Indian and Filipino value system. PSR 13, no. 4 (Oct. 1965), 210-215.

Japanese

1181. AGONCILLO, TEODORO A. The cultural aspect of the Japanese occupation. PSSHR 28, no. 4 (Dec. 1963), 351-394.

1182. _____. The fateful years: Japan’s adventure in the Philippines, 1941-45. Quezon City, Garcia, 1965. 2v.

1183. EYRE, JAMES K., JR. Japan and the Philippines under Spanish rule. PSSHR 13, no. 3 (Aug. 1941), 235-244.


Suggested by Goodman.

Goodman: Highlights all of the factors—economic, political, military—which affected contacts between Japan and the Philippines during the American colonial period.
Suggested by Goodman.
Golay: Goodman has approached his research with detachment and objectivity ... penetrating account...

“A flood of immigration” - patterns and problems of Japanese migration to the Philippines during the first four decades of the twentieth century. PHR 1, no. 1 (1965), 170-193.

Contents:
Manuel Quezon’s visit to Japan, June-July 10, 1938, p. 195-237.
“A valuable addition ... firm command of important archival material from the Philippines, Japan and America....” Choice, May 1968.

General Artemio Ricarte and Japan. JSEAH 7, no. 2 (Sept. 1966), 48-60.

Goodman: Examines the Philippine Great Asia Society as one aspect of Japan’s “cultural offensive” in the Islands during the 1930’s.

Philippine-Japanese professorial exchanges in the 1930’s. JSEAH 9, no. 2 (Sept. 1968), 229-240.

Goodman: Description in depth of principal vehicle for Philippine-Japanese cultural interchange during the 1930’s.


GUERRERO, MILAGROS C. A survey of Japanese trade and investments in the Philippines, with special references to Philippine-American reactions 1900-1941. PSSHR 31, no. 1 (March 1966), 1-129.


1197. IWAO, SEI-ICHI. Early Japanese settlers in the Philippines. Contemporary Japan
v.11, no. 1, Jan. 1942, 106-117.
v.11, no. 4, Apr. 1942, 599-611.

1198. MARQUEZ, ANTONIO. A letter from Davao. Commonwealth Advocate 7, (July 1941), 11-12.
Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Goodman: Excited journalism but includes interesting documents and some perceptive observations.
J 3 4

Goodman: An extremely careful and thoughtful work though based on limited sources.
G 3 4

1200. SANIEL, JOSEFA M. Four Japanese: their plans for the expansion of Japan to the Philippines. JSEAH 4, no. 2 (Sept. 1963), 1-12. Also published in AS 1, (1963), 52-63.
Goodman: A unique study though a bit heavy with the “plot thesis.”
H 4 3

H 4 3


Suggested by Weightman.

Goodman: Particularly valuable for her references to much of the ephemera of propaganda which has now disappeared.
V 4 5

Suggested by Goodman.
PART I. GENERAL

Goodman: "...remarkably dispassionate and objective assessment ... Much influenced by the important sociological studies of the Institute of Philippine Culture...." JAS. Nov. 1967, p. 185-6.

Goodman: Somewhat superficial but still the only study in English of the subject. Filipino students are included.


Spanish


Felix: A very good work. Unfortunately the author has never been here (Philippines) and it shows.
Legarda: Excellent short work in English.
Onorato: H 4 2
Wickberg: Pioneer study.


1211. SANTAMARIA, MERCEDES GRAU. Spain’s contributions to Filipino culture. Unitas 24, no. 1 (Enero/Marzo 1951), 199-203.

1212. The Spanish community in the present-day Philippines. American Chamber of Commerce of the Philippines. Journal 41, no. 3 (March 1965), 101-102, 104.


Other

1214. ABELLA, DOMINGO. A brief introduction to the study of western cultural

Felix: The only work I know on the subject.
H 3 2

1216. BERNAL, RAFAEL. The Mexican heritage in the Philippines. Unitas 37, no. 2 (June 1964), 292-300.
Felix: Excellent, besides being the only real work on the subject.
H 4 2(3)


1219. HARTENDORP, A. V. H. The contributions of the foreign communities to Philippine culture. FTY, (1953), 47-50, 142.

1220. HILL, PERCY A. The Dutch in the Philippines. PM 31, no. 6 (June 1934), 239-240, 248-250, no. 7 (July 1934), 288-291.

EXACT KNOWLEDGE


1222. COSTA, HORACIO DE LA. The role of the social sciences in public policy. SR 8, no. 8 (Aug. 1967), 31-34.

1223. FELICIANO, GLORIA D. Limits of western social research methods in rural Philippines: the need for innovation. Lipunan 1, no. 1 (1965), 114-128.

1224. ____. Sociological factors in the utilization of research findings in selected regions of the Philippines. (In: Research in the Philippines: a critical evaluation. A symposium sponsored by Gamma Sigma Delta, Honor Society of Agriculture, Society for the Advancement of Research in Cooperation with the National Science Development Board. p. 71-81)

1225. ____. Some uses of content analysis in social research. PSR 15, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1967), 16-21.


1228. LANDE, CARL H. Behavioral research in the Philippines. The American Behavioral Scientist 5, no. 10 (June 1962), 41-45.


1230. NATIONAL ACADEMY OF SCIENCES, WASHINGTON, D.C. Scientific explorations of the Philippine Islands. A report by a committee (Board of Scientific Surveys of the Philippine Islands) appointed at the request of the President of the United States. Washington, 1903. 22p. (58th Congress. 3d Session. Senate. Document no. 145)


1232. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Science and the Filipinos. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 6, no. 1 (Feb. 12, 1958), 10p. (AR-1-'58)

1233. UICHANCO, LEOPOLDO B. Social responsibility of the present-day scientist. PGJ 11, nos. 1/2 (Jan./June 1967), 13-19.

1234. UMALI, DIOSCORO L. The role of professional and learned societies in the formulation of science policies. SR 8, no. 8 (Aug. 1967), 63-66.

1235. ZAMORA, MARIO D. The role of the CDRC-UP in the Philippine social science research. SR 6, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Feb. 1965), 23-26.

FAMILY AND KINSHIP

1236. ATANGAN, REMEDIOS. What are the values of the Filipino family reflected in education, economics, politics, child rearing social life? PJHE 15, no. 2 (Apr./June 1964), 26-29.

1237. BULATAO, JAIME. The conflict between home values and school values and its effects. CS 2, nos. 2/3 (June/Sept. 1965), 100-106.


1968), 11-17.

1240. ____. The Filipino family. SW 12, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1967), 60-61, 72-73.


1243. ____. Social adjustment of migrant families. PSR 2, no. 3 (Oct. 1954), 11-16.

1244. COLLER, RICHARD W. Changing family patterns in the Philippines and minimizing family tensions. PJHE 11, no. 3 (1960), 10, 23, 68.
   Coller: Introduces concept of "secular familism" to describe current trends.
   Z 3 6


1246. CORTEZ, OLIMPIO C., SR. The compadre system. CC 5, no. 6 (Nov./Dec. 1965), 19-22.

1247. COVAR, PROSPERO R. Trends of change in the Filipino family. CC 5, no. 6 (Nov./Dec. 1965), 12-18.

1248. EINSIEDEL, LUZ A. The impact of urbanization resulting from industrialization on Filipino home. Philippine Christian Advance 15, no. 6 (June 1963), 34-37.
   Luna: Descriptive informative essay.
   S 3 6

1249. ESLAO, NENA. The developmental cycle of the Philippine household in an urban setting. PSR 14, no. 4 (Oct. 1966), 199-208.


1252. FLORES, PURA M. How the family prepares the child for his formal education. CS 2, nos. 2/3 (June/Sept. 1965), 166-184.

1253. ____. and MICHAELA B. GONZALEZ. Thematic responses of father-absent children. PJP 1, no. 1 (Nov. 1968), 7-10.

128
1254. FOX, ROBERT B. The family and society in the rural Philippines. SR 2, no. 4 (Apr. 1961), 1-5.

1255. _____. The Mestizo (Spanish-Filipino) family in the Philippines. Anthropology Tomorrow 1, no. 1 (1951).


1257. GOROSPE, VITALIANO R. Responsible parenthood in the Philippines today. PS 14, no. 3 (July 1966), 471-481.


1262. LYNCH, FRANK. The conflict between home values and school values. CS 2, nos. 2/3 (June/Sept. 1965), 94-99.

1263. _____. The conjugal bond where the Philippines changes. PSR 8, nos. 3/4 (July/Oct. 1960), 48-51.

1264. MACARANAS, EDUARDA A. Perceived parental attitudes and scholastic achievement in a group of adolescent boys. PJP 1, no. 1 (Nov. 1968), 11-15.

1265. MENDEZ, PAZ P. The home in the making of the Filipino. CEU.GFS. 19, (1968), 1-10.


129
PART I. GENERAL

1269. _____. Social-psychological correlates of family size. PJHE 17, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1966), 1-11.

1270. _____. and LINO Q. ARQUIZA. Deviations and adherences in Philippine familism. SJ 4, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1957), 1-7.


   Polson: A classic and provocative set of descriptive hypotheses.
   E 5 6


   Almanzor Q 4 6

1275. RAFEL, S. STEPHEN. Patterns of adjustment in 20 American-Filipina families. PSR 2, no. 3 (Oct. 1954), 3-10.
   Coller: Digest of findings in his M.A. thesis.
   G/S 3 6


1277. _____. The Filipino family and the church. CC 2, no. 4 (July/Aug. 1962), 5-15.
   Hunt: E 4 -

1278. _____. The Filipino family in its cultural setting. Practical Anthropology 9, no. 5 (Sept./Oct. 1962), 223-234
   Hunt: E 4 -

   Hunt: Data based on sampling survey of Manila district.
   Z 5 6


1282. ULGADO, A. The Filipino family in rural development. Social Action (Indian Social Institute) 17, no. 3 (May/June 1967), 194-203.

Trimillos: R 3 7

Trimillos: R/Y 3 7

1286. ARGUILLA, LYDIA. Ten years of Tabuena’s art. FTY (1960), 231-234, 267.
Trimillos: Q 3 6

1287. BRENTON, THADDEUS REAMY. Farming to music in the Philippines. Asia (New York) 34, no. 4 (April 1934), 244-246.
Trimillos: Only mention of this kind of music.
Y 5 4

Trimillos: Y 5 4

1289. CASTAÑEDA, DOMINADOR. Trends and influences in fine arts: new traces of westernism have appeared in Philippine art. Progress (1955), 27-34. Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library, Filipiniana Section)
Trimillos: Good look at ‘Europeanization’ of Philippine art.
R 5 6

Trimillos: Good description. Few organological works on Philippine Islands.
E 5 4

1291. ____. The music of the Filipinos. AA 8, no. 4 (Oct./Dec. 1906), 611-632.
Trimillos: Description of music making.
E 5 4

1292. The Elusive Filipino Soul:
in painting: Jose T. Joya, Jr., 4-7;
in theatre: Francisco C. Santos, Jr., 8-10;
in music: Eliseo M. Pajaro, 11-13;
in dance: Lucrecia M. Urtula, 14-17;
in architecture: Leandro V. Locsin, 18-25.
Exchange, no. 33 (Fourth Quarter 1964)
Pfeiffer: R 4 6
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .


Pfeiffer: R 4 6
Trimillos: R 3 6

1294. Forum on Filipino Music:
The Plight of the Filipino composer, by Dr. Eliseo M. Pajaro, 12-17.
The Filipino soul through music, by Prof. Felipe Padilla de Leon, 18-23.
The tempo of Filipino musical life, by Redentor Romero, 24-28.
Filipino Musical heritage in folk-dances, by Dr. Antonio J. Molina, 29-35.
Discussion on the forum on Filipino music, 36-49.
Comment, no. 19 (Third Quarter 1963).

Pfeiffer: R 4 6
Trimillos: The conflict between natural interest and Western influence.
R/Y 3 7

Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Trimillos: Secondary sources.
Y 3 7

1296. GALDON, JOSEPH A. From Hamlet to Bayanihan. PS 8, no. 2 (Apr. 1960), 393-395.
Trimillos: Documents contemporary cult-scene.
J 5 6

Trimillos: R 3 6

1298._____. Philippine theatre dance. Comment, no. 12 (First Quarter 1961), 56-57.
Trimillos: R 3 6

Trimillos: General.
Y 3 4

1300. JUMAWAN, LUCY. Folk dancing in the Philippine setting. Horizons Unlimited (Dumaguete, Foundation College) 2, no. 3 (Sept. 1963), 26-27.
Pfeiffer: R 4 6

1301. KASILAG, LUCRECIA R. Asian music in education. University 1, (Feb. 1966), 4-5+
Pfeiffer: R 4 6
Trimillos: Trends in music education.
Y/R 5 6

1302._____. Evaluating the authenticity of folk songs. SJ 8, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1961), 29-33.
Pfeiffer: R 4 6
PART I. GENERAL . . . .

   Pfeiffer: R 4 6
   Trimillos: Good review.
   Y/R 4 7

1304. KATIGBAK, AIDA. The state of music in the Philippines. Unitas 36, no. 3 (Sept. 1963), 373-377.
   Trimillos: Criticism of music and life.
   J 5 6

   Trimillos: Good historical document.
   Y 5 4

   Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
   Trimillos: J 3 6

1307. LOZANO, ALFREDO. Music in the Philippines. FTY (1953), 125-126, 141.
   Pfeiffer: V/X 4 6
   Trimillos: Kasilag's article is better.
   R 4 7

1308. LUMBERA, BIENVENIDO. The arts in the Philippines: the Tagalog film and the logic of irony. PS 10, no. 1 (Jan. 1962), 137-144.


1310. _____, Music of Southeast Asia: a report of a brief trip. JEAS 5, no. 3 (July 1956), 297-313.
   Pfeiffer: R 4 6
   Trimillos: Music trends.
   R/E 3 6

1311. _____, The place of Asian music in Philippine contemporary society. AS 2, no. 1 (Apr. 1964), 71-75.
   Pfeiffer: R 4 6
   Trimillos: A Filipino assesses ethnic music.
   R/E 5 6

   Pfeiffer: R 4 6
1313. what is Philippine folk music? DR 2, no. 2 (Apr. 1954), 114-127. Pfeiffer: R 4 6

1314. MAKILING, JUAN. Music of the Philippines. PQ 1, no. 1 (1951), 52-57. Trimillos: General. R 3 7


1318. MAQUISO, ELENA G. Characteristics of indigenous Filipino music. SJ 15, no. 1 (First Quarter 1968), 92-110.


1325. MUÑOZ, MA. TERESA. Notes on theater: pre-Hispanic Philippines (religion,
PART I. GENERAL . . . .


1326. OCAMPO, GALO B. Contemporary painting of the Philippines. Manila, 1968. 16p. (Aspects of Philippine Culture, 7)

“Seventh in a series of lectures presented by the National Museum and sponsored by Ambassador and Mrs. William McC. Blair, Jr.”


Doherty: Z 3 7


Trimillos: R 3 7


Pfeiffer: R 4 6

1330. ____. The music of the Filipinos. FEUFJ 5, (July 1959), 14-21.

Pfeiffer: R 4 6

1331. PAJARO, ELISEO M. Philippine symphony. 1953. Thesis (Ph.D.) - Univ. of Rochester.

Cited in Stucki, American Doctoral Dissertations on Asia...p. 137.

Pfeiffer: A significant large musical composition.

R 5 6

Trimillos: Good work on Western music in Philippine Islands.

R/Y 4 7


Trimillos: Good table of instrument distribution.

E? 4 7

1333. PARAS-PEREZ, RODOLFO. Commitment and non-commitment in Philippine aesthetics. Solidarity 2, no. 7 (May/June 1967), 22-29.


Pfeiffer: Unless it has been edited, some reports are in very poor English.

W 3 6

Trimillos: Concern with preserving ethnic identity through music.

W 5 6

1336. RAYMUNDO, LUZ J. Classification of folk songs according to grade levels. SJ
PART I. GENERAL

8, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1961), 49-54.
Pfeiffer: R 4 6
Trimillos: Y 3 6

1337. ROCES, ALFREDO R. Filipino folk art in architecture. Comment, no. 16 (Last Quarter 1962), 153-165.


Trimillos: R 3 6

Pfeiffer: O 4 4
Trimillos: A primary source for instruments, melodies.
O 5 4

Pfeiffer: R 4 6
Trimillos: R 3 6

1342. RUBIO, HILARION F. Filipino music in the past three decades. FTY (1926/1956. 30th Anniversary no.), 139-140, 157-158, 110A-111I.
Pfeiffer: R 4 6
Trimillos: Mostly about composers in western idiom.
R 4 7

Pfeiffer: R 4 6

Trimillos: Secondary source.
Y/R 3 7

Pfeiffer: R 4 6
Trimillos: Good review.
R 4 7

Trimillos: Brief description of use.
E 5 4

1347. SCHNEIDER, MARIUS. Música Filipina. Anuario Musical (Barcelona) 6
(1951), 91-105.
Trimillos: Based upon source in Madrid, mostly on mountain group.
R 4 4/6

Pfeiffer: Q 4 6
Trimillos: Calls for closer look at lowland song versus literature.
Q 4 6

Trimillos: Standard reference for Philippine dance.
Y 5 4

1350. TORRES, EMMANUEL. Folk art. Progress (1961), 118-123.


1352. VILLANUEVA-ARGUILLA, LYDIA. Philippine folk dances. PM 37, no. 7 (July 1940), 267, 276-277.
Trimillos: Based largely upon Francisca Tolentino’s Philippine National Dances, 1946.
Y 3 6

1353. WALLS Y MERINO, MANUEL. La música popular de Filipinos. Madrid, F. Fe, 1892. 46p.
Trimillos: Single reference for this period.
M 5 3

Trimillos: V 4 4

1355. ZOBEL, FERNANDO. Filipino artistic expression. PS 1, no. 2 (Sept. 1953), 125-130.

FOLKLORE AND MYTHOLOGY

1356. BUNAG, DANIEL M. Philippine snakelore. JEAS 8, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1959), 207-210.


1358. DEMETRIO, FRANCISCO. Creation myths among the early Filipinos. Asian Folklore Studies 27, pt. 1 (1968), 41-79.

1360. _____. Some Philippine tales compared with parallels in North Borneo. SMJ n.s. 10, nos. 19/20 (July/Dec. 1962), 511–523.

1361. JOCANO, F. LANDA. Philippine mythology and general education. GEJ, no. 12 (Second Semester, 1966-1967), 143-149.


1364. _____. Philippine folklore bibliography; a preliminary survey. Quezon City, Philippine Folklore Society, 1965. 125p. (Philippine Folklore Society Paper No. 1.)

1365. RAMOS, MAXIMO. Belief in ghouls in contemporary Philippine society. Western Folklore 27, no. 3 (July 1968), 184–190.

1366. _____. Folk beliefs and social control. Solidarity 3, no. 2 (Feb. 1968), 26–35.


FOOD


N 5 4


PART I. GENERAL . . . . . .

Nutrition Week Conference.

1372. ARON, HANS. Diet and nutrition of the Filipino people. PJS 4-B, no. 3 (June 1909), 195-204.
   Intengan: Although limited in scope, it is one of the earliest documents that recorded the food intake of Filipinos.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.

   Intengan: A critical evaluation of the food supply for census years 1963 and 1964.
   Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.


   Luna: Descriptive statistical prescriptive study.
   Spencer: Current status (as of 1963) of recurrent problem.


1377. ____. and OTHERS. Family food plans for Ilocos-Mountain Province, Cagayan Valley—Batanes and Southern Tagalog regions. Philippine Journal of Nutrition 20, no. 2 (Apr./June 1967), 75-82.

   Intengan: A bird’s eye view of tools available in the planning and assessment of food situation in the country.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.

   Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section).
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.

1380. CARRASCO, EUFRONIO O. Opportunities for nutrition services from nongovernmental sectors. SR 5, no. 6 (June 1964), 79-82.
   Intengan: Enumerates various opportunities for nutrition services which can be undertaken to supplement activities of the government.
PART I. GENERAL

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>C</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luna:</td>
<td>Descriptive informative essay read at a conference on nutrition.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


1382. ____. Studies on the nutrient requirement of Filipinos: 3. Riboflavin requirement of some adult Filipinos on controlled intake. PJS 96, no. 3 (Sept. 1967), 273-293.

1383. CASTILLO, GELIA T. Some insights on the human factor in overcoming barriers to adequate food supply. Philippine Journal of Nutrition 17, no. 2 (Apr./June 1964), 134-147.

Intengan: A sociologist examines the human factors involved in the problem of increasing agricultural production.

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Z</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luna:</td>
<td>Descriptive analytical study.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


Intengan: Briefly summarizes status of food composition table, gives limitations and suggests plans for improvement.

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>C</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luna:</td>
<td>Statistical analytical study.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


Intengan: An excellent reference in planning food programs for Grades 3-6 school, children.

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>C</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luna:</td>
<td>Descriptive analytical study.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1386. ____. The nutritive value and cost of the Philippine constabulary ration. PJS 62, no. 1 (Jan. 1937), 89-114.

Intengan: Information is given on nutritional value, cost and types of menus served to soldiers.

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>C</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luna:</td>
<td>Descriptive statistical analytical study.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


Luna: Statistical projective study.

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>X</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1388. EJERCITO, MA. JOSEFA (FERRIOLS). Certain factors that affect the food habits of six nursery school children as observed in the child development context...
PART I. GENERAL . . . .

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
C 3 6

1389. Food production forecast, August 1, 1956. PGJ 4, nos. 2/3 (Apr./Sept. 1956), 63-68.
Intengan: Forecast on palay and corn production by region and by province.
C 4 6
Luna: Statistical estimates of palay and corn production.
C 4 6

1390. FRANCISCO, ANACLETO D. and P. J. WESTER. Analysis and food value of some unusual Philippine fruits. PJS 43, no. 4 (Dec. 1930), 655-663. 9 plates.
Intengan: Chemical analysis of unusual fruits are presented with botanical description and illustrations.
C 5 4
Luna: Descriptive analytical study with tables.
N 4 4

Intengan: Underscores the need for an “operating communication network” to close the gap between nutrition researchers and consumers and vice versa.
D 4 6
Luna: Descriptive expository article.
G/D 3 6

Intengan: Information given can help define the focus in planning programs in nutrition education.
C 4 6

Intengan: Attempts to study reasons and motivations behind food likes and dislikes.
C 5 6

1394. GUTHRIE, HELEN A., GEORGE M. GUTHRIE and AMANDA TAYAG. Nutritional status and intellectual performance in a rural Philippine community. PJP 1, no. 1 (Nov. 1968), 28-34.
Suggested by Thomas.

Thomas: The best technical statement on the fisheries biology and human use of the largest fishwater lake in Northern Luson.

1396. HERMANO, A. J. and GAVINO SEPULVEDA, JR. The vitamin content of Philippine foods, III. Vitamin B in various fruits and vegetables. PJS 54, no. 1 (May 1934), 61–73. 1 plate.

Intengan: Thiamine content is qualitatively determined by using polyneuritic pigeons.

Luna: Descriptive analytical study with tables based on experiments.


Intengan: Thiamine and vitamin A contents are determined qualitatively by using experimental animals.

Luna: Descriptive analytical study with tables based on experiments.


Luna: Describes conditions and extent of fishery resources and recommends ways of better development.

Spencer: Good but thin summary.

1399. ____ and JOSE MENDOZA. Bangos culture in the Philippine Islands. PJS 38, no. 4 (Apr. 1929), 451–509. 16 plates.

Intengan: The culture of bangos is described as well as other industries allied to bangos growing.

Luna: Historical descriptive analytical study.

Spencer: Good study, in detail.


Luna: Descriptive informative article.


Intengan: Nutrition work since 1903 is reviewed giving as back-
ground information the geographic, agricultural and trade conditions and health statistics.
C 5 7
Luna: Descriptive analytical review of nutrition progress in the Philippines.
C 4 7

1402. ____ and OTHERS. Composition of Philippine foods. I. PJS 82, no. 3 (Sept. 1953), 227-252. II. PJS 83, no. 2 (June 1954), 187-216. III. PJS 84, no. 2 (June 1955), 263-273. IV. PJS 84, no. 3 (Sept. 1955), 343-364. V. PJS 85, no. 2 (June 1956), 203-213.
Intengan: A comprehensive study of the composition of Philippine foods of both animal and vegetable origin.
C 5 6
Luna: Descriptive chemical analysis of Philippine foods with tables.
C 4/5 6

1403. ____ . Nutritional evaluation of meals served in government institutions by chemical methods. PJS 83, no. 2 (June 1954), 177-186.
Intengan: Chemical analysis is used in evaluating mostly hospital and children’s diets.
C 5 6
Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
C 4 6


Intengan: The cooking practices in 3 out of 10 regions in the Philippines are excellent information material for undertaking future programs.
C 5 6

Intengan: Emphasizes the importance of fishery statistics as a useful tool for the development and conservation of fishery resources.
C 4 6
Luna: Descriptive expository article.
C 3 6

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
C 4 6

Luna: Historical descriptive analytical study.

Intengan: Detailed description of two Japanese fishing methods used in Philippine waters, types of fishes caught and advantages of each method.
C 4 4

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
C 4 4


Intengan: Using recommended food allowances as target, a statistician projects food needs up to 1980.
N 5 6

Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study with graphical illustrations.
N 4 6


1413. PALAD, JOSE GARCIA and OTHERS. Nutritive value of some foodstuffs processed in the Philippines. PJS 93, no. 3 (Sept. 1964), 355-384.

Intengan: Reports on proximate, mineral, and vitamin contents of 218 processed foods.
C 5 6

Luna: Descriptive chemical analysis of some foodstuffs.
N 4/5 6

1414. PASCUAL, CONRADO R. Maternal and child nutrition problems in a rapidly increasing population. PJPH 9, no. 2 (Apr./June 1964), 21-24.

Intengan: An assessment of nutrition problems of the vulnerable group based on results of clinical and biochemical surveys in six regions of Luzon.
D 4 6

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
G/D 4 6


Intengan: General reference on fish culture, fish industries and other related topics.
W 4 6
Luna: Statistical materials.
W 5 6


Intengan: The first extension nutrition survey attempted on a regional scale.
W 5 6
Luna: Data collection and analysis.
W 5 6


Intengan: Tabulated data of status of labor force is presented.
W 5 6
Luna: Compilation of statistical materials.
W 4 6


Intengan: A revised report based on 1960 population census and on a standardized procedure.
W 5 6
Luna: Statistical estimates of food supply available for food consumption.
W 4 6


W 5 6
Luna: Statistical estimates of food supply available for consumption.
W 4 6


Intengan: Unlike previous food balance sheets, data on non-farm production are introduced.
W 5 6
Luna: Statistical estimates of food supply available for consumption.
W 4 6


   Intengan: Basis of the report is the nutrition survey of Ilocos-Mt. Province.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   C 4 6

1425. QUISUMBING, EDUARDO. Philippine plants used for arrow and fish poisons. PJS 77, no. 2 (June 1947), 127-177.
   Intengan: Complete description of plant, scientific and local names and the poisonous principle are presented.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   N 5 6

   Intengan: A tabulated presentation of plants poisonous to man, animals and fish.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   N 4 7


   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   C 4/5 6

1429. SACAY, FRANCISCO M. The food supply and population of the Philippines. PA 33, no. 3 (Jan./Mar. 1950), 203-217.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   C 4 7

1430. ____ Some factors affecting engagement in farming of agricultural-school graduates. PA 36, no. 5 (Oct. 1952), 259-262.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   C 4 6

   Cited in Index to Philippine Periodicals, v.7, p. 352.
   Intengan: A keynote address delivered at the First Food and Nutrition Exposition enjoining proper nutrition for a healthy nation.
   D 4 6
Luna: Descriptive informative essay.
G/D 3 6

1432. ____. Considerations in the assessment of the nutritional needs of children at the early stages of national development. Science Bulletin 10, no. 3 (Mar. 1966), 4-10.
Intengan: A top nutrition scientist discusses factors of utmost consideration in the assessment of nutritional status and food needs of children.
D 4 6
Luna: Descriptive prescriptive article.
G/D 3 6

1433. ____. A cross-sectoral approach in nutrition program planning. SR 6, nos. 9/11 (Sept./Nov. 1965), 17-20.
Intengan: The promotion of nutrition among related agencies as they exist in the Philippines.
D 4 6
Luna: Descriptive prescriptive article.
G/D 3 6

Intengan: A statistician reports on the planning and field operation of a survey conducted as a part of the course of the Food and Agricultural Organization Training Center on Food Consumption Survey for Asia and the Far East.
N 5 6
Luna: Statistical prescriptive methodology.
N 4 6

1435. SANTOS, F. O. and S. J. ASCALON. Amount of nutrients in Philippine food materials. PA 20, no. 6 (Nov. 1931), 402-409.
Intengan: Reports on caloric and proximate composition of foods by unit of measure.
N 4 4
Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
N 4 4


Intengan: A detailed guide to the classification of indigenous fishing gear with descriptions and illustrations.
N 5 6
Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
N 4 4

1438. ____. The Japanese bean trawl used in Philippine waters. PJS 48, no. 3 (July 1932), 389-410. 5 plates.
Intengan: A detailed description of the Japanese bean trawler used in the Philippines, the adoption of which the author recommended to Filipino fishermen.
N 4 4
Luna: Descriptive informative address.
D 3 6

1440. VALENZUELA, ABELARDO. Composition and nutritive value of Philippine food fishes. PJS 36, no. 2 (June 1928), 235–242.
Luna: Descriptive analytical study with plates.
N 5 4

1441. ___ and P. J. WESTER. Composition of some Philippine fruits, vegetables, and forage plants. PJS 41, no. 1 (Jan. 1930), 85–102. 22 plates.
Intengan: The proximate composition of forty-nine items are presented, properly described and illustrated.
C 5 4
Luna: Descriptive analytical study with plates.
N 5 4

1442. VARONA, A. P. and J. V. CASTILLO. Consumption of basic food items in the Philippines. PGJ 6, no. 2 (Apr./June 1958), 67–74.
Intengan: Increased consumption of rice and corn as a result of population growth is presented for a twelve year period, 1946-1957.
C 4 6
Luna: Descriptive statistical graphical study.
X/C 4 6

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
C 4/5 6


GEOGRAPHY

1445. BALDORIA, PEDRO L. Political geography of the Philippines. PGJ 1, no. 1 (First Quarter 1953), 15–23.
Luna: Analyzes the impact on geographic location to political development.
V 4 6
Spencer: Fair summary.
V 3 7
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .


1447. BURKILL, ISSAC HENRY. A dictionary of the economic products of the Malay Peninsula. London, Published on behalf of the governments of the Straits Settlement and Federated Malay States by the Crown agents for the Colonies. 1935. 2v.
Suggested by McHale.

1448. BURLEY, T. M. A land use inventory for the Philippines? A suggested technique from Australia. PGJ 9, nos. 1/2 (Jan./June 1965), 11–25.
Luna: Underscores the need for land inventory and suggests a procedure based on an Australian system.
K 4 6
Spencer: C 4 6

1449. CASTRILLO, ZOILDO. Land use and land resources. ERJ 7, no. 2 (Sept. 1960), 82–88.
Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
G/O 4 6

Luna: Relates significance of place names to ethnic characteristics.
Z 3 7

Grossholtz: Indicates diverse characteristics of Philippine cities and difficulty of defining “urbanism.”
V 4 7

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
Z 4 6
Spencer: Z 3 7
Wernstedt: Z 3 7

1453. CRUZ, SANTIAGO R. and TEOFILO M. MENDOZA. Agricultural meteorology: Philippine rainfalls. PGJ 3, no. 2 (Apr./June 1955), 80-91. 11 plates.
Luna: Statistical analytical study with maps indicating agro-climatic regions.
C 4 7
Spencer: Basic data, good interpretation.
C 4 7
Wernstedt: Excellent source for climatic (rainfall) data and analyses.
C 4 7

1454. DICKERSON, ROY ERNEST and OTHERS. Distribution of life in the Philip-

Luna: Descriptive analytical study of historical value showing progress on this type of work.
N 4 4

Spencer: Excellent basic study, now somewhat dated.
N 4/5 7

Luna: Discusses the importance of land inventory and suggests a system based on the Puerto Rican scheme.
K 4 6

Wernstedt: K 3 6

Luna: Historical descriptive study.
Z 4 7

Warren: E 5 6

Luna: Critical evaluation of the geographic and geologic aspects of the Philippines and the need for further work along such lines.
N 4 7

1458. EINSIEDEL, LUZ A. The impact of urbanization resulting from industrialization on Filipino home. Philippine Christian Advance 15, no. 6 (June 1963), 34-37+.
Luna: S 3 6

1459. GUTIERREZ, JOSE S. Agricultural land utilization for the last two census years. PGJ 3, no. 4 (Oct./Dec. 1955), 189-203.
Luna: N 4 7

Spencer: N 4 7


1461. HOWE, FREDERIC C. Philippine homestead settlement plans. PM 35, no. 2 (Feb. 1938), 82-83.
Luna: Descriptive informative article.
- 3 4

Spencer: K 5 7

Wernstedt: K 5 7

PART I. GENERAL . . . .

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.

Suggested by Luna.
Luna: Descriptive analytical study; quite extensive in treatment specially with regard to pre-WW II conditions.

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.

Luna: Descriptive informative article.

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.


1471. MAMISAO, JESUS P. Soil conservation trends in the Philippines. PGJ 7, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1963), 56-64.
Luna: Descriptive analytical study with tabular and graphic presentations.

Luna: Descriptive analytical study with maps, graphs and tables. N 4 7
Spencer: The best study of rainfall available. Statistical and carto-
graphic. N 4 7
Wernstedt: Excellent precipitation data source and analysis. N 4 7

Suggested by McHale.

1474. _____. A flora of Manila. Manila, Bureau of Printing, 1912. 490p. (Philippine Islands. Publication no. 5)

Suggested by McHale.

Luna: Descriptive evaluative study.
N 4 6
Spencer: Discussion of criteria for Philippine urbanism.
G 5 6
Wernstedt: First attempts to classify urban centers and populations.
N 4 7

Cited in Compilation of graduate theses...p. 344.
Luna: Descriptive statistical study.
G/C 4 7

1478. PARSON, RUBEN L. Geography and resource management. PGJ 8, nos. 1/2 (Jan./June 1964), 3-11.
Luna: Descriptive analytical study with broad applications.
K 4 7

Luna: Descriptive analytical study with maps and tables.
K 4 4
Spencer: Excellent study of settlement activities in Mindanao.
K 5 7
Wernstedt: Survey of resettlement programs in Philippines and Indonesia.
K 5 4/5

1480. PEREZ, BERNARDINO A. Notes on classifying urban-rural areas. Stat. Rept.
7, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1963), 14-16.
Luna: Descriptive evaluative essay.


1483. READE, CHARLES C. Town planning in the Philippines. Preliminary report to the Chief Secretary to Government by the Government Town Planner, Federated Malay States, in regard to Town Planning in the Philippine Islands, and the City of Baguio, with special reference to Cameron’s Highlands. Kuala Lumpur; Town Planning Department, Federated Malay States, 1928. 30p.
Luna: C 4 4

Luna: Historical descriptive analytical study.
K 4 7
Spencer: Good as a thesis, has useful secondary summary.
K 4 7

1485. ROSELL, DOMINADOR Z. Knowledge of geography vital to developing nation. SR 6, nos. 9/11 (Sept./Nov. 1965), 6-7.
Luna: Descriptive article.
C/K 3 7
Spencer: C 3 6

1486. ____. Research and development of water resources of the Philippines. PGJ 11, nos. 1/2 (Jan./June 1967), 4-12.

Luna: Descriptive informative article.
- 3 6

Luna: X 4 6
Valdepenas: Useful.
X 3 6
Wernstedt: X 4 6

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
K 4 6

Grossholtz: A useful description of city growth.
K 4 6

Spencer: Attempt to clarify issue of political vs. urbanized area of Philippine Island cities.
K 4 6

Wernstedt: Attempts to define an urban population of each chartered city.
K 4 6

Spencer: K 4 7

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
K 4 7
Spencer: Summary chapter on historical and cultural geography.
K 4 7
Wernstedt: Overview of Philippine geography.
K 4 7

1492. ____. Philippine soil, water, and wood are worth money now. PGJ 5, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1957), 57-69.
Luna: Descriptive evaluative article.
K 3 7
Spencer: Urging Philippine conservation of resources.
K 3 7
Wernstedt: K 3 7

Luna: Historical descriptive analytical study with maps.
K 4 7
Spencer: Summary chapter on historical and cultural geography.
K 4 7
Wernstedt: Textbook treatment of Philippine geography with emphasis on historical evolution.
K 4 7

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
S 4 6

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
Anderson: Five levels of trade centers are identified with the main indicator being differential densities in traffic flow. The report concludes with some notes on the geographic centrality of the trade points and the modification of the hierarchy as the economy continues to modernize. Maps.
Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study with maps.
Spencer: Clear discussion of regional focus of regional trade.
Wernstedt: Categories of urban centers in trade hierarchy.

Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
Spencer: Compilation. Useful only as bare thin summary at end of Spanish era.
Wernstedt: Excellent resume of Philippine geography after Spanish-American War.

Luna: Encyclopedic treatment on a topical and regional basis.
Polson: A well-organized and comprehensive study.
Thomas: Most complete geographical account (albeit very traditional geography) ever written about the Philippines. Covers both physical and cultural elements and regions.

1499. ZAIDI, IQTIDAR HUSAIN. A sample of land use survey on the campus of the University of the Philippines Diliman, Quezon City, Philippines. PGJ 3, no. 4 (Oct./Dec. 1955), 177-188.
Luna: Micro-geographic field study.
Spencer: Sample survey of a local area—useful as a guide.

1500. ZINGG, ROBERT M. American plants in Philippine ethnobotany. PJS 54, no. 2 (June 1934), 221–274.
HEALTH AND SICKNESS

    Tiglao: D 3 6

    Tiglao: One of the few social studies made in relation to a specific disease on a comprehensive basis. D 4 6

    Bulatao: P 3 6
    Guthrie: P 3 6

1504. CALDERON, FERNANDO. Some data concerning the medical geography of the Philippines. PJS 9-B, no. 3 (June 1914), 199-218.
    Tiglao: D 5 4

    Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
    Tiglao: D 3 6

    Tiglao: G/D 3 6

1507. COLLER, RICHARD W. Health innovations in rural areas. PSR 10, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1962), 59-68.

1508. ___, philippine public health programs in a transitional society. PSR 9, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1961), 47-58.
    Doherty: Analysis of various reports and attempt at explaining the patterns shown.
    Z 3 6

1509. CUYUGAN, RUBEN SANTOS. Social sciences in the health care of society. PJN 29, no. 2 (Mar./Apr. 1960) 72-75, 78.
    Tiglao: A good exposé of the role of social science in health care. Z 3 6


1512. DUQUE, FRANCISCO Q. A challenge to nurses in the nation's new frontier. PJN 31, no. 3 (May/June 1962), 148-150, 179.
Tiglao: Succinct expression of health problems and social factors related to them.

G/D 4 6

1513. ____. Evaluation of the public health program and proposals to improve it. PMAJ 33, no. 10 (Oct. 1957), 763–766.

Tiglao: Good use of data and interpretation for evaluative purpose.

D 4 6


Tiglao: A good analysis of the sociological aspects of medical care in the Philippine society.

E 4 6

1515. GARCIA, CARLOS P. In the field of social amelioration. (Speech delivered during the closing day of the National Health Conference at the Manila Hotel on July 24, 1959). Philippine Health Digest 1, no. 2 (Aug. 1959), 20–23, 33. Cited in Index to Philippine Periodicals, v.4, p. 115.

Tiglao: G 3 6


Tiglao: G 3 6


Tiglao: G 3 6


Coller: First-hand account of pioneer health efforts in Philippines and elsewhere. A classic.

D 5 4


1522. ____. Unsolved health problems peculiar to the Philippines. PJS 5-B, no. 2 (July 1910), 171-178.


Luna: Descriptive informative article.

H 3 7
Tiglao: Good for historical studies.
G 4 6


Tiglao: G 3 6

Tiglao: A brief description of the relationship of public health work and community organization. 
G 3 6

Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Tiglao: D 3 6

Coller: Report based on original field work for the M.A. degree, basic data for recent studies.
Z 5 6

Tiglao: E 4 6


1532. MANALO, FERNANDO D. Evaluation of the public health program and proposals to improve it. PMAJ 34, no. 6 (June 1958), 394–397.
Tiglao: An excellent diagnosis of the political factors that serve as deterrents in the implementation of an efficient public health program and recommendations for solving these. 
D 3 6

Tiglao: D 3 6

Tiglao: D 3 6

1535. NAVARRO, JOSE S. The science of managing people. PJPH 1, nos. 4/5 (June 1956), 10–13.
Tiglao: D 3 6
1536. NOLASCO, J. A. and JACINTO J. DIZON. A study of the distribution of the health personnel in the rural areas. PJPH 1, nos. 4/5 (June 1956), 15-22. 
   Tiglao:  D  3  6


   Tiglao:  Y  4  7

   Coller:  Basic data gathered in a field study near Manila. 
   S  5  6

   Tiglao:  Good reference for historical developments in public health. 
   D/Y  3  6

1541. _____. Philippine public health today. FTY (1953), 65-66. 
   Tiglao:  D/Y  3  6

   Tiglao:  D/Y  3  6

1543. _____. Voluntary organizations and the health programme. SR 6, nos. 9/11 (Sept./Nov. 1965), 2-5. 
   Tiglao:  Excellent exposé showing relation of health and disease and socio-economic milieu in which they exist. 
   D/Y  4  6

1544. SAMSON, JOSE A. Schizophrenia among Filipino children. Unitas 38, no. 2 (June 1965), 298-310. 
   Guthrie:  P  4  6


   Coller:  Reports on original research of this organization. A Pioneering study. 
   V  5  6
   Grossholtz:  V  3  6

Coller: Basic data based on an extensive field survey.
- 5 6

1548. _____. The U.P. and rural health problems. EQ 5, no. 1 (June 1957), 65-74.


Coller: One of the best reports yet on actual, detailed behavior in this area of life. Very careful work, bringing forth original and essential data.
S 5 6

Villanueva: Interpretation of health data over a time for empirical purposes.
S 4 6

1550. _____. A reevaluation of health practices in a Philippine rural community. 1963. Thesis (Ph.D.) - Columbia (Teachers College)


Tiglao: Brief but good analysis of the social factors that defer public health movement in the Philippines.
D 3 6


Tiglao: A very concise but clear interpretation of some of the cultural determinants in the acceptance of modern medical services.
D & E 4 6


Cited in Index to Philippine Periodicals, v.2, p. 649.

Tiglao: An 'exposé' of functions of the RHU and some cultural factors in nutrition work.
D/G 3 6


1555. WASHBURN, WILLIAM S. Health conditions in the Philippines. PJS 3-B, no. 4 (Sept. 1908), 269-284.


1558. YOUDE, SHERYL R. A sociological analysis of the acceptance and rejection
Cited in U.P. theses and dissertations index, p.230.
    Coller: Analysis of who accepted clinic treatment and why in a small village.
            Z  5  6
    Tiglao: A very concise but clear interpretation of some of the cultural determinants in the acceptance of modern medical services.
            Z  4  6

HEAVY AND LIGHT INDUSTRIES

1559. ARIAS, MAGDALENA. The influence of cottage industries on the socio-economic status of the Philippine rural areas. CEU.GFS 6 (1955), 236-258.

1560. CHANGSIRIVATHANATHAMRONG, BOONKUL. The Philippine rubber industry. PRBE 3, no. 1 (May 1966), 1-16.


    Spencer: Fairly complete discussion.
            -  3  7

1564. LUNA, TELESFORO W., JR. Manufacturing in the Philippines. PGJ 7, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1963), 6-17.
    Spencer: Good study.
            K  4  6

    Spencer: Study of clay resources for economic application.
            C & G  5  7


1567. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Hydroelectric power and Philippine industrialization. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 1, no. 12 (July 10, 1953), 8p. (AR-13-'53)

PART I. GENERAL

20, p. 1593-1645)
Warren: E 5 6

1569. SICAT, GERARDO P. and AURORA S. MAMINTA. Structure of manufacturing industries in terms of their ranks. PRBE 3, no. 2 (Nov. 1966), 1-20.


1571. VELASCO, EMMANUEL T. Consumption of electricity in the greater Manila area. PRBE 1, no. 2 (Oct. 1964), 46-61.

HISTORY AND CULTURE CHANGE

1572. ADUARTE, DIEGO and BALTASAR DE SANTA CRUZ. Historia de la provincia del Santo Rosario de la Orden de Predicadores en Filipinas, Japon, y China. Manila, 1640. v.1, Reprinted in 1693, issued with v.2. v.2 by Baltasar de Santa Cruz. 1693.
Synopsis in Blair and Robertson, v.30-32.
Felix: Excellent account by a second generation missionary.
   M 5 2
Legarda: M 5 2
Phelan: M 5 2
Wickberg: M 5 2


1575. ALCANTARA, ADELAIDA and OTHERS. The barrio council of Tulayan; a preliminary investigation of directed cultural change. For Anthropology 201, Dept. of Anthropology, U.P. Quezon City, 1957. 53p.
Villanueva: Good study on contemporary political process.
   Z 5 6

Phelan: H 2/3 3


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Rating</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Felix</td>
<td>Fair general history with plenty of data not subsequently published.</td>
<td>H 3 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phelan</td>
<td></td>
<td>H 3 7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


Wickberg: A 3 1


Legarda: Atrocious paper and format, but interesting content and pictures. E 3 7

Wickberg: A 3 7


Felix: Insufficient from 1750-1898. H 5 1-3


Onorato: G/H/Y 5 1-3


Legarda: Excellent introduction to Philippine history. H 4 1-2

Phelan: H 4 1-2

Wickberg: H 3 2


Spencer: Marginal for Philippines. K 4 1

1586. BYRNES, FRANCIS C. Some missing variables in diffusion research and innovation. PSR 14, no. 4 (Oct. 1966), 242-256.

Polson: An exposition on the importance of technical and human relations skills in change agents. S 4 6

1587. CALDERON, AURELIO B. An analysis of Steinberg’s use of walang hiya to explain Filipino elite collaboration in World War II. PSR 15, nos. 3/4


Legarda: X 5 3


1593. ____. Western colonisation and the Filipino response. JSEAH 3, no. 1 (Mar. 1962), 1-23.

Legarda: V 4 7

1594. COSTA, HORACIO DE LA. Philippine historical and social science source materials repositories abroad. SR 5, nos. 9/10 (Sept./Oct. 1964), 7-12.


Legarda: An interesting collection marred by spotty editing.

Wickberg: Convenient compilation of scattered source material.


Legarda: Much of the material later turned up in Benitez History.

1598. CUSHNER, NICHOLAS P. British consular dispatches and the Philippine independence movement, 1872-1901. PS 16, no. 3 (July 1968), 501-534.

1599. CUYUGAN, RUBEN SANTOS. Some theoretical considerations in the cultural
transformation of a modernizing society: the Philippine case. Comment 18 (Second Quarter 1963), 52-60.

1600. DELGADO, JUAN JOSE. Historia general sacro-profana, política y natural de las islas del Poniente llamadas Filipinas. Manila, Imp. de el Eco de Filipinas de D. Juan Atayde, 1892. 1009p. (Biblioteca historica filipina v.1)
   Legarda: M 5 7
   Phelan: M/H 4/5 2/3
   Wickberg: M 3 7

1601. DOUGLAS, LOUIS H. Modernization in a transitional setting: a Philippines case study. Civilisations (Brussels) 18, no. 2 (1968), 204-231.

   Polson: A significant paper on possible directions of cultural change through analysis of kinship terminology.
       E 4 6
   Warren: E 5 6

1603. ELKINS, RICHARD E. Culture change in a Philippine folk society. PSR 14, no. 3 (July 1966), 160-166.

   Grossholtz: Sections on political parties and civil service based on personal experience as Governor General.
       G 5 4
   Legarda: Not unbiased, but at least outspoken.
       G 5 7
   Onorato: G 4/5 7
   Phelan: G/H 3 4
   Wickberg: G 5 7


   Phelan: E 4 7
   Warren: E 5 7
   Wickberg: E 4 7

   Peterson: A 3 1

1608. FRIEND, THEODORE. Between two empires; the ordeal of the Philippines, 1929-1946. New Haven, Yale Univ. Press, 1965. 312p. (Yale historical publications. Studies, 22)
1609. GASPAR DE SAN AGUSTIN. Conquistas de las Islas Philipinas: la temporal, por las armas del Señor Don Phelipe segundo el prudente; y la espiritual, por los religiosos del Orden de nuestro padre San Augustin: fundación y progressos de su provincia del santíssimo nombre de Jesus. Parte primera. Madrid, 1698. 2v. (In: Blair and Robertson. v.40. p. 183–295)

Legarda: M 5 2
Phelan: H 5 2
Wickberg: M 5 2

Grossholtz: Concentrates on negotiations and agreements in the 1940's with particular emphasis on economic problems. V 3 7

1611. HANKE, LEWIS. Cuerpo de documentos del siglo XVI, sobre los derechos de España en las Indias y las Filipinas; descubiertos y anotados por Lewis Hanke...editados por Agustín Millares Carlo. Mexico, D. F. Fondo de cultura economica, 1943. 364p.
Phelan: H 5 2
Wickberg: H 3 2

Legarda: Notable for numerous illustrations.
G 3 3/4

Wickberg: H 3 1

Phelan: X 4 4–6
Wickberg: X 3 7

Phelan: X 4 4–6


1621. JUAN DE LA CONCEPCIÓN. Historia general de Philipinas. Manila, de la Rosa y Balagtas, 1788-1792. 14v.
   Legarda: M 5 2
   Phelan: H 4/5 2/3
   Wickberg: M 5 2/3

   Phelan: E 4 7

1623. ____. The Philippines: a nation in the making...Issued under the auspices of the Univ. of Hawaii and the American Council, Institute of Pacific Relations. (Shanghai, Hong Kong, Kelly and Walsh, limited, 1937. 137p.)
   Onorato: E 4/5 4
   Wickberg: E 3 4

   Legarda: M 5 2
   Phelan: H 5 2
   Wickberg: M 5 2


1626. ____, a modern corporation looks at the Philippine economy and society in transition. PSR 14, no. 4 (Oct. 1966), 226-231.
   Polson: An argument for the contribution of social science in business development.
      X 4 6


1628. ____. The Philippines in relationship to the main currents of Far Eastern history. JEAS 3, no. 3 (Apr. 1954), 339-341.
   Wickberg: X 3 7

   Wickberg: X 3 6

1630. MAJUL, CESAR ADIB. Mabini and the revolution. DR 5, nos. 1/4 (Jan./Dec. 1957), 1-470.
   Legarda: V 4 3

1632. MANIS, JEROME G. Philippine culture in transition. SJ 7, no. 2 (Apr./June 1960), 105–133.

1633. MARTÍNEZ DE ZÚNIGA, JOAQUÍN. Historia de las islas Filipinas,...Sampaloc, Impreso por Fr. Pedro Arguelles de la Concepción, 1803. 687p.

Felix: An excellent summary.
Legarda: M 4 2/3
Phelan: H 3 3/3
Wickberg: M 5 2/3


Legarda: The parts omitted in translation almost make it Hamlet minus Prince of Denmark.
M 3 2/3
Phelan: H 3 2/3
Wickberg: M 5 7


Phelan: H 5 2/3
Wickberg: M 5 7


Suggested by Geoghegan.

Geoghegan: Good collection of secondary material. Many population statistics, and some economic data of 19th Cent. Geographical and population description of most major areas.
H 4 7

1637. ____. Historia general de Filipinas desde el des cubrimiento de dichas islas hasta nuestros dias. Madrid, M. Tello, 1887-95. 3v.

Legarda: Useful despite errors.
J 3 7
Phelan: H 4 7
Wickberg: G 3 7


Felix: The author suppresses very much. Such as his own share in the Chinese revolt of 1603.
G 5 2
Legarda: G 5 2
Onorato: M 4/5 1/2
Phelan: G/H 5 1/2
Wickberg: Leading source for Philippine society on eve of Spanish conquest and early years of Spanish period.
G 5 7

1639. ____. Sucesos de las islas Filipinas; nueva edición enriquecida con los escritos inéditos del mismo autor, ilustrada con numerosas notas que amplían el texto y prologada extensamente por W. E. Retana, Madrid, V. Suárez, 1909. 591p.


   Legarda: M 4 7
   Phelan: M/H 5 2
   Wickberg: Extensive quotations from archival sources.
   M 5 2

   Felix: A very good work. Unfortunately the author has never been here and it shows.
   H 4 2
   Legarda: Excellent and short work in English.
   H 4 2
   Onorato: H 4 1/2
   Wickberg: Pioneer study.
   H 4 2

1645. ____. Some ideological aspects of the conquest of the Philippines. The Americas; a quarterly review of Inter-American cultural history 13, no. 3 (Jan. 1957), 221–239.
   Wickberg: H 3 2

1646. PHILIPPINE PERSPECTIVE. Philippine perspective; lectures on the pre-history and history of the Philippines. Quezon City, Ateneo de Manila, 1964. Mimeoographed.

   Part II. Outpost of Empire, 1521–1600, by Horacio de la
Costa; Alarms and Excursions, 1600–1660, by Horacio de la Costa; The Service of Both Majesties, 1660–1760, by Domingo Abella; The Formative Century, 1760–1870, by Horacio de la Costa; Of Books and Schools, by Miguel A. Bernad; The Colonial Economy, by Benito F. Legarda; Propaganda and Revolution, 1870–1899, by Carlos Quirino.

Legarda: Uneven quality.

1647. PHILIPPINES (REPUBLIC) BUREAU OF PUBLIC LIBRARIES. Outline of Philippine local history and folklore, by Severino I. Velasco. Manila, Produced by National Media Production Center, Dept. of General Services, 1963. [26p.] “This manual was prepared in 1938 by Atty. Severino I. Velasco...”

1648. _____ . BUREAU OF PUBLIC SCHOOLS. Collection and compilation of historical and cultural materials regarding barrios, towns or cities, and provinces. Memorandum, no. 48 (June 15, 1963), 2p., 4p.


Solheim: A popular summary of Philippine prehistory.
A/E 4 1/2


1651. _____ . Social science and social change. PSR 13, no. 2 (Apr. 1965), 70–78.

Polson: The role of behavioral science in development programs.
Z 4 6


Suggested by Grossholtz.

Grossholtz: Quezon’s autobiography.
V 5 7


Legarda: G 3 3
Wickberg: G 5 3

PART I. GENERAL......

Legarda: See [Philippine Saga, by H. O. Beyer], of which this is a later version.
J 3 7

Polson: Popular presentation of historical highlights.
J 3 7

Wickberg: Q 3 7

Felix: Excellent primary data.
M 5 2
Legarda: M 5 2
Phelan: M/H 5 2

Legarda: G 5 2
Phelan: G 5 2
Wickberg: G 5 2

Felix: Excellent study on a little researched subject.
Y 4 1
Wickberg: Y 3 1

Grossholtz: Summary of the findings of the Japanese Research Commission for the civil advisor to the Japanese Military Administration during World War II.
V 4 7

Grossholtz: Filipino politicians positions and negotiations on key economic and political issues of period based on American sources.

171
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

V 4 4
Onorato: H 4 4

Phelan: M 5 2
Wickberg: M 5 2


Warren: E 5 6


1667. SIBLEY, WILLIS E. Social structure and planned change: a case study from the Philippines. HO 19, no. 4 (Winter 1960/1961), 209-211.

1668. Sobre una “Reseña” histórica de Filipinas; colección de artículos ... en el diario Catolico Libertas, en refutacion de ... errores que ... T. H. Pardo de Tavera ha escrito ... en su “Reseña” histórica. Manila, Sto. Thomas, 1906. 206p.
Wickberg: Critique of Pardo de Tavera’s interpretations of Philippine history.
M 5 7


1670. SONNICHESEN, ALBERT. Ten months a captive among Filipinos; being a narrative of adventure and observation during imprisonment on the island of Luzon, P.I. New York, Charles Scribner’s Sons, 1901. 388p.
Legarda: G 5 3/4

Phelan: H 5 2/3


Goodman: “...remarkably dispassionate and objective assessment....
Much influenced by the important sociological studies of

Onorato: H 4 5

1674. TANGCO, MARCELO. Cultural traits in connection with the crises of life in pre-Spanish Philippines. PSSHR 4, no. 1 (Jan. 1932), 12-16.


Liao: H 4 1

Wickberg: H 4 1


Onorato: G/O 3 4
Wickberg: V 3 4


Felix: Highly critical but not unduly so.
Legarda: G 3 4
Onorato: G 4 7
Phelan: G 4 7
Wickberg: G 5 4

1678. WURFEL, DAVID. Trade union development and labor relations policy in the Philippines. Industrial and Trade Relations Review 12, no. 4 (July 1959), 582-608.


Phelan: H 3 7
Wickberg: H 3 7


Onorato: H 3 1

INFANCY AND CHILDHOOD

1682. BERNARDINO, VITALIANO. The child study program in the Philippines. PJE 39, no. 9 (Feb. 1961), 568-569, 621.
Guthrie: Y 3 6

(Verified in U.P. Theses and dissertations index... p. 56)

Guthrie: P 5 6

Guthrie: P 5 6

Guthrie: P 5 6
Polson: A later report on the project described in the following title.
P 5 6

Guthrie: P 5 6
Nurge: Limited to Manila and surrounding suburbs.
P 3 6
Polson: A rich study on child-rearing attitudes and some suggestive hypotheses on the relation of child rearing to personality development.
P 5 6

Guthrie: N 5 6
Nurge: N 5 6


Guthrie: P 5 6


174
1693. _____. Studies on the Filipino child. EQ 6, nos. 1/2 (June/Sept. 1958), 67-70.
   Guthrie:  P 4 6

1694. NURGE, ETHEL. Economic functions of the child in the rural Philippines.
   PSR 4, no. 1 (Jan. 1956), 7-11.
   Guthrie:  E 5 6
   Nurge:  E 5 6

   Guthrie:  Y 3 6


   Guthrie:  Y 5 6


1699. SOLIS, MIGUELA M. Adequate understanding of our children. EQ 8, no. 3 (Jan. 1961), 44-56.

1700. _____. Living and learning develop children.
   Philippine Educator
     Part III. 13, no. 1 (June 1958), 41-44.
     Part IV. 13, no. 2 (July 1958), 103-106.
     Part V. 13, no. 4 (Sept. 1958), 227-234.
   Cited in Index to Philippine Periodicals, v.3, p. 399.
   Guthrie:  Y 3 6

   Guthrie:  Y 3 6

1702. TAYAG, AMANDA HENSON. Filipino children’s moral judgments. Philippine Educational Forum 13, no. 3 (Nov. 1964), 45-52.
   Guthrie:  P 5 6

1703. TEMPORAL, ALMA M. Some Filipino child-rearing practices and personality development. SJ 14, no. 3 (1968), 385-398.
PART I. GENERAL . . . . . .

INTERPERSONAL RELATIONS

1704. AGONCILLO, TEODORO A. The Filipino intellectuals and the revolution. PSSHR 18, no. 2 (June 1953), 125-140.


Coller: The basic and initial statement on this key system and its values.

E 5 6

Polson: A good analysis of reciprocity and the development of an utang-na-loob relationship.

E 4 6

Warren: E 5 6


1714. LAWLESS, ROBERT. A comparative analysis of two studies on utang na loob. PSR 14, no. 3 (July 1966), 168-172.

1715. LYNCH, FRANK. The man in the middle. PJPA 11, no. 3 (July 1967), 206-209.


1717. PHILIPPINES. UNIVERSITY. GRADUATE COLLEGE OF EDUCATION. COMMITTEE ON HUMAN DEVELOPMENT RESEARCH. Friendship choices among U.P. students. EQ 12, no. 2 (Oct. 1964), 17-32.

PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

1719. STEINBERG, DAVID JOEL. The web of Filipino allegiance. Solidarity 2, no. 6 (Mar./Apr. 1967), 23-34.


1721. _____. Two intellectual traditions. AS 1, (1963), 84-104.

LABOR


1727. CARTER, E. C. Sanitary conditions as affecting contracts for works in the Philippine Islands. Engineering News 54, no. 21 (Nov. 23, 1905), 544-545.


1729. _____. Occupational sex roles as perceived by Filipino adolescents. PSR 9, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1961), 2-11.


1731. _____. A study of occupational evaluation in the Philippines. PSSHR 26, no. 2 (June 1961), 129-165. Adapted from her thesis.


1734. DAVID, RANDOLF S. Human relations on the waterfront: the cabo system.

1735. DOHERTY, JOHN F. Criteria for occupational evaluation. PSR 13, no. 2 (Apr. 1965), 78-84.

1736. ESPINA, LUZ R. An economic study of collective bargaining contracts in the Philippines. Published under the title “An Economic Study of Collective Bargaining Contracts in the Philippines.” In PL as follows:
   Part I. 1, no. 5 (Sept. 1962), 6-14.
   Part II. 1, no. 7 (Nov. 1962), 13-19.
   Part IV. 2, no. 2 (Feb. 1963), 16-20.


1744. PEREZ, PRESENTACION T. Problems of employed women in certain professional groups in the Philippines and their educational implications. 1954. 288p. Thesis (Ph.D.) - Univ. of Minnesota.


1746. POETHIG, RICHARD P. Occupational mobility among Philippine Protestant seminary graduates. SLQ 5, nos. 1/2 (Mar./June 1967), 117-140.

1747. _____ and JOHN J. CARROLL. Two views: the religious approach to a national purpose for Philippine labor. Solidarity 1, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1966), 75-92.

1748. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Social yeast in the sugar industry; Jesuits organize the plantation workers. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 7, no. 4 (April 23,

Coller: Social history approach, has copious documentation useful to scholars.
Z 3 7


Guthrie: Z 5 6
Polson: A suggestive paper on a thinly studied topic.
Z 5 6


LAND TENURE AND LAND REFORM

Rejoinders:
Compañía General de Tabacos de Filipinas
Pac. Aff. 11, no. 4 (Dec. 1938), 493-495.
Pac. Aff. 12, no. 3 (Sept. 1939), 304-309.
PART I. GENERAL . . .

A brief historical survey of types of land tenure followed by a sta-
Anderson: tistical analysis of prevalent types at the present and the
prevalent problems in the 1930’s.

1759. AQUINO, BENIGNO, JR. A critique of the land reform program. Solidarity 1, no. 2 (Apr./June 1966), 72-77.
Anderson: A criticism of the Land Reform Code of 1963 especially
regarding financing. A report of the farmer’s opinions of
the bill.

G 4 6


1761. ARNALDO, MARCELO V. The agrarian problems of the Philippines and their
Anderson: A brief historical survey followed by ten basic problem
areas for the agrarian population and an extensive treat-
ment of each one and how the 1954 legislation dealt with
them. Finally, presentation of solutions.

X 3 7
Sta. Iglesia: X(G) 3 7

1762. BERNAL, ENRIQUETA A. The role of landlords in Philippine agricultural
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

Y 5 6

1763. BULL, FRATE. Land reform in the Philippines, 1950-1958. International Co-
operation Administration. n.d. 10p.
Suggested by Polson.
Polson: A compilation of advances in land reform.

C 4 6

1764. CUNNINGHAM, CHARLES H. Origin of the friar lands question in the Philip-
Anderson: A general historical review of the question of friar land
and the conflict between the Orders and the Spanish-
Philippine colonial government.

H 3 2/3

1765. CUTSHALL, ALDEN. Problems of land ownership in the Philippine Islands.
Economic Geography 28, no. 1 (Jan. 1952), 31-36.
Anderson: Generalizing essay on the entirety of the Philippines. De-
scribes the land-holding patterns, social, political and
economic factors affecting it and suggests some future
trends.

K 3 6

1766. DALISAY, AMANDO M. The effects of land reform on income distribution. ERJ
2, no. 2 (Sept. 1955), 61-67.
Anderson: A brief article demonstrating short-run ill effects of
land reforms on agricultural incomes but showing the
long-run positive effects. Need for rural development
along with land reform.

Sta. Iglesia: Useful economic analysis.

Anderson: A brief plea for better understanding of the Huks and their goals. Author states they were allies of the U.S. in World War II and have been the victim of biased propaganda.


1769. FERRER, CORNELIO M. Landlordism a world issue. PSR 2, no. 2 (July 1954), 37-41.
McMillan: Highlights perceptively an issue which has troubled the Philippine for centuries.


Anderson: A brief but insightful note on the adaptive nature of land tenure systems in the southwest Pacific. (response to article by W. Goodenough)

Anderson: Credit and financial problems engendered by reform measures, viewed from a framework of general economically relevant concepts.


1775. GUTIERREZ, JOSE SEBASTIAN. Basic cultural attitudes toward land ownership and land taxation in the Philippines. ERJ 5, no. 4 (Mar. 1959), 394-405.
Anderson: A short history of the tenure systems imposed by different governments combined with tables to show present attitudes of tenants towards tenure systems.
Anderson: Extensive commentary on the major provisions of this bill. Criticism of disregard of landowner’s rights, powerful agencies and element of compulsion to sell land cheaply to the government. Useful “property” sector. Criticism of a “Utopian” bill.
J 4 6

Anderson: Description of tenancy systems, their problems, governmental efforts and reports which have attempted to remedy the situation.
O/S 3 7
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful analysis.
Y 4 6

1778. HESTER, EVETT D., PABLO MABBUN, et al. Some economic and social aspects of Philippine rice tenancies. PA 12, no. 9 (Feb. 1924), 367-444.
Anderson: Remains the outstanding research survey on Philippine land tenure written during the American period. Required reading for every student of the subject.
X(F/G) 4 4
McMillan: A penetrating, coldly objective analysis – one of the best!
X 4 7
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
X(Y) 5 4

1779. LANSANG, JOSE A. The political answer to land reform. Solidarity 1, no. 2 (Apr./June 1966), 66-71.
Anderson: Interesting approach to land reform. Land reform is difficult because of people’s varying perceptions of what it should be. Their analysis of reform to produce a surplus for industrialization.
J 3 7


Anderson: A useful survey of issues and suggested action regarding land tenure by the co-author of Rivera-McMillan surveys of rural Philippines.
Z 4 4/6
Sta. Iglesia: Valuable description and analysis.
Z 5 6

1782. MACASPAC, ISIDRO S. Land reform aspects of the agricultural development program. ERJ 8, no. 3 (Dec. 1961), 149-156.
Anderson: A review of land reform policy and programs in relation to their role in the attainment of the long range economic and social objectives of agricultural development.
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

G/Y 4 6
Sta. Iglesia: G 3 6

1783. MANAHAN, MANUEL P. The prospects for land reform. Solidarity 2, no. 8 (July/Aug. 1967), 12-16.


Anderson: An articulate appeal for the inclusion of tenants in execution of land reform programs. Consideration of positive experience of peasant participation in the Federation of Free Farmers.
Sta. Iglesia: Y/O 4 6

Anderson: Suggestive overview of pertinent land reform issues as of 1962.
Sta. Iglesia: C 4 -


Sta. Iglesia: High level office report.
W 4 9

1789. RAHMANN, RUDOLF. Shifting cultivation and notions on landed property. PSR 11, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1963), 38-44.
Anderson: Additional confirmation of the general relationships between swidden types of land use and land tenure.
E 4 6

1790. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Philippine land reform. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 1, no. 3 (Feb. 4, 1953), 8p. (AR-3-'53)

1791. _____. The United States pushes Philippine land reform and gets nowhere. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 1, no. 9 (June 17, 1953), 6p. (AR-10-'53)

PART I. GENERAL . . . . . .

   Anderson: Brief survey of the pre-World War II conditions of farm tenancy problems.
   Z 3 7

   Sta. Iglesia: Y/X 3 6

1795. SALAMANCA, BONIFACIO S. Was the Philippine encomienda a land grant? Historical Bulletin (Philippine Historical Ass.) 7, no. 1 (Mar. 1963), 34–51.
   Anderson: Through detailed documentation this study points out the lack of reference to land in encomiendere titles and concludes that they were not land grants and thus not the precursors of the hacienda system.
   H 5 2

   Sta. Iglesia: 0 3 6

1797. _____. The role of land reform in rural development. ERJ 2, no. 3 (Dec. 1955), 149–154.
   G 4 6
   Sta. Iglesia: O 3 6

   Anderson: A survey of state of research into problems of farm tenancy by a leading investigator in agricultural economics.
   X 4 6


   Suggested by Luna.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   E 4 7


PART I. GENERAL . . . . .


Anderson:  
Famous report creating cause célèbre in relations between United States Embassy and Philippine government. Foresighted in many respects.  
X 3 6/7

McMillan:  
A classic document never accepted by Philippine government.  
X 5 7

Sta. Iglesia:  
Very useful report on land tenure situation.  
W 4 7

1804. VELMONTE, JOSÉ E. Farm tenancy problems in the Philippines with particular reference to tenancies in rice-producing regions. PA 27, no. 7 (Dec. 1938), 515–529.

Intengan:  
Factors responsible for growth of tenancy in the Philippines are given based on tenancy surveys of the last 15 years. Cites possible solutions to problem.  
C 4 4

Luna:  
Descriptive analytical study.  
X 4 4


Anderson:  
An excellent annotated bibliography exhaustively covering the literature on governmental efforts towards agrarian reform.  
Y 4 7

Sta. Iglesia:  
Highly helpful guide to literature.  
Y 4 7


Luna:  
Descriptive analytical article.  
V 3 6

LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE


Ward:  
- 3 5

PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

Ward: 3 5

1810. ALEJANDRO, RUFINO. Meeting the national language problem. FEU Faculty Journal 9, (Second Quarter 1964/1965), 50-58.

Ward: Many aspects of structure and sociolinguistics are presented.

1811. ALIP, EUFRONIO M. On the Philippine language question. Unitas 9, no. 8 (Nov. 1930), 443-459.

1812. BERNAL, RAFAEL. Mexican influence in Filipino language. Unitas 36, no. 2 (June 1963), 312-315.


1814. BLAKE, FRANK R. Philippine literature. AA 13, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1911), 449-457.

1815. BLUMENTRITT, FERDINAND. Lenguas y razas de Filipinas. Revista de Geografía Comercial. no. 48 (Oct. 31, 1887), 552-557.


Ward: A sociolinguistic/ethnolinguistic article of general principles with only marginal application to the Philippines.

1817. . . Some problems related to Philippine multilingualism. PSR 11, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1963), 142-147.

1818. BUTTE, GEORGE C. F. Shall the Philippines have a common language? Unitas 10, no. 3 (1931), 113-122.


Llamzon: Uses lexico-statistical method of classification. Results are tentative.

Ward: Historical-comparative study but without sound correspond-
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

dence sets being established.

L 5 6


1825. ____. The names of Philippine languages. Anthropos 4, (1909), 1069-1074.
Ward: An early attempt to specify an inventory of Philippine languages.
L 3 4

Llamzon: Purely linguistic article. Treats of sound laws and reflexes. Phonological.
L 5 7
Historical changes of vowels from Proto-Malayo-Polynesian.
Ward: Many Philippine languages are exemplified.
L 4 4

Llamzon: Likewise, purely linguistic article. Sound laws.
L 5 7
Ward: Historical changes of vowels from Proto-Malayo-Polynesian. Many Philippine languages are exemplified.
L 4 4

Llamzon: Generally theoretical; useful even for information on Philippine Islands.
L 3 7
Ward: Ethno-linguistics aspects of dictionary making. Use of Hanunoo data.
E 5 7

Jocano: An excellent and informative material, though brief.
E 5 6


1832. COSTENOBLE, HERMANN. Philippine language notes. PM 33, no. 10 (Oct. 1936), 495, 510.
Ward: General discussion of language relationships but without any data.
L 3 6


Llamzon: Excellent source material for general evaluation of language situation in Philippine Islands.
E 5 7
Ward: Classification of Philippine peoples mainly by language spoken. Distribution/location of speech communities.
A 4 6

Ward: Deals with Sanskrit loan words.
L 5 1

Ward: Cultural innovations in use of traditional writing system.
L 3 6

1838. ____. Notes on Philippine palaeography. HB 8, no. 1 (Mar. 1964), 37-44.
Ward: Evaluation of some works dealing with the subject of the old pre-Spanish writing system.
L 3 7

1839. ____. Palaeographic studies in the Philippines. SMJ 13, no. 27 (Nov. 1966), Special Monograph no. 1. 417-426.
Ward: Evaluation of some works dealing with the subject of the old pre-Spanish writing system.
L 3 7

1840. FREI, ERNEST J. The historical development of the Philippine national language. PSSHR 14, no. 4 (Dec. 1949), 367-400.
15, no. 1 (Mar. 1950), 45-79.
15, no. 2 (June 1950), 163-194.
Ward: Very useful work summarizing the events and social factors in the national language question, linguistic studies of Tagalog and bibliographical notes.
L 4 4-6

1841. GARDNER, FLETCHER. Philippine Indic studies. San Antonio, Texas, Witte
PART I. GENERAL . . . . . .

Memorial Museum 8, (1943), 105p.
Ward: Has much primary data on comparative writing systems. But it is really not excellent.
A/L 5 6

Ward: Socio-linguistic information on location, size, importance of Philippine languages.
X 3 6


Ward: Information on the competition between Tagalog, Spanish and English for the role of national language.
L 4 6

1845. HOSILLOS, LUCILA V. The emergence of Filipino literature toward national identity. AS 4, no. 3 (Dec. 1966), 430-444.


Ward: Very good but not as much detail or systemization as would be liked.
Z 5 6

1848. JOAQUIN, NICK. Popcorn and gaslight. PQ 2, no. 2 (Sept. 1953), 30-36.
Pfeiffer: J/R 4 6

Ward: Kinship terms are the subject and data.
E 5 6


1852. LARSON, DONALD N. The Philippine language scene. PSR 11, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1963), 4-12.
Ward: Socio-linguistic: applied linguistics in national language planning.
L 3 6

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Author(s)</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Source</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ward</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Treats general linguistic principles with only slight application being made to Philippine languages.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1855</td>
<td>Llamzon</td>
<td>The subgrouping of Philippine languages.</td>
<td>PSR 14, no. 3 (July 1966), 145-150.</td>
<td>Reports and summarizes latest classifications of Philippine Islands languages.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ward</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>National language planning interest.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1858</td>
<td>Ward</td>
<td>General features of Philippine languages.</td>
<td>Philippine Social Science Review 9, no. 3 (Sept. 1937), 201-207.</td>
<td>Comparative Tagalog, Iloko Bisayan.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1863</td>
<td>LUMBERA, BIENVENIDO</td>
<td>Philippine literature and the Filipino personality.</td>
<td>(In: Manuud, Antonio G., ed. Brown Heritage. Quezon City, Ateneo de Manila</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


L 3 7

Ward: A good deal of detail. Controversial conclusions.
L 4 7


Ward: Comparative method.
L 4 7


Ward: A good deal of detail.
L 4 7


1871. MORALES, ALFREDO T. The national language in the contemporary scene. (Problems in cultural change in southeast Asia.) SJ 6, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1959), 28-41.

Ward: Sociology of the education scene, editorial in nature.
Y 2/3 6


Coller: Notes a few of the obstacles in shifting from English to Philippine languages and vice versa.
L 3 6

Ward: Theoretically oriented and only very general characterization of Philippine language sound systems.
L 3 6

1873. PANGANIBAN, CONSUELO TORRES. Spanish elements in the Tagalog language. Unitas 24, num. 3 (Julio/Sept. 1951), 600-673.

PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

25, num. 1 (1952), 86-118.
Ward: Word borrowings.
L 5 2/3

1874. PANGANIBAN, JOSE VILLA. A Filipino national language is not impossible. Unitas 30, num. 4 (Oct./Dec. 1957), 855-862.
L 3 6

1875. ____. Language and nationalism. Comment, no. 11 (Second Quarter 1960), 18-32.
Ward: Editorial.
L 3 6

Ward: Historical background, comparisons made to English and other Philippine languages.
L 3 -

Ward: Word borrowings, common vocabulary shared with other Philippine languages.
L 3 6

1878. ____. The present situation of “Pilipino”. Unitas 39, no. 2 (June 1966), 301-306.

Ward: Comparative word formation.
L 3 -

Ward: National language planning, some language universals given.
L? 3 -

1881. PANLASIGUI, ISIDORO. On language, nationalism and culture. DR 1, no. 1 (Jan. 1953), 95-103.

Ward: L 3 1/2

1883. ____. Contribución para el estudio de los antiguos alfabetos Filipinos. Losana, Jaunin Hermanos, 1884. 30p.
Llamzon: Excellent information source on alphabets of Philippine Islands languages.
L 5 1
Ward: L 3 1/2

1884. PASCASIO, EMY M. Language: an aid to cross-cultural understanding. PSR


1888. PHELAN, JOHN LEDDY. Philippine linguistics and Spanish missionaries, 1565-1700. Mid-America 37, no. 3 (July 1955), 153-170.


1893. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Filipino language dilemma. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 4, no. 6 (May 22, 1956), 11p. (AR-5-56)

   Llamzon: General survey of situation from educator’s point of view.
   Ward: Sociolinguistic background in promoting Tagalog as the national language.

   Ward: Largely a comparative study.

   Ward: A theoretical discussion of the implications of historical relatedness to the question of national language.


1901. THOMPSON, RICHARD N. Survey study of the languages of the Philippine Islands: their number, type, importances and location together with the approximate number of speakers of the principal Christian, Pagan and Mohammedan languages. Community Press, Pampango, Province, 1953. 111p.
   Ward: Somewhat nontechnical work but one which does bring together a fair amount of sociolinguistic data.


1903. VERSTRAELEN, EUGENE. Soundshifts in some dialects of the Philippines. Anthropos 57, fasc. 3/6 (1962), 826–856.


1905. ZAMORA, BENIGNO. The role of the Filipino language in the development of our national culture. Symposium on Filipino Culture. Manila, Cultural
PART I. GENERAL......

Foundation of the Philippines. 1961. 9p.
Ward: Sociolinguistic history.
L 3 4/5

LAW AND JUSTICE

Stone: Baseline reference on Philippine judiciary.
H/G 4 7

1907. BAJA, EMANUEL A. Law and order organizations in the Philippines.
PM 28, no. 1 (June 1931), 21-22, 46.
28, no. 2 (July 1931), 76-77.
Stone: - 4 4

Stone: Interesting diachronic approach to legal systems in Philippines.
- 4 7

Stone: Invaluable but almost inaccessible data.
E 5 7

Stone: Interesting use of generalizations based on colleagues data.
P 4 7

Stone: - 4 7

1912. ____. The Philippine prison system.
Part II. 25, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1952), 489-526.
Part IV. 26, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1953), 111-128.
Part V. 26, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1953), 595-625.
Part VI. 26, no. 4 (Oct./Dec. 1953), 734-772.
Part VIII. 31, no. 2 (Apr./June 1958), 248-279.
PART I. GENERAL . . .

Stone: G 4 7

Stone: – 4 4

1914. Code of Calantiao (Kalantiaw code). Filipiniana reference shelf 1, no. 2 (Jan. 1941), 43, 36. (Date of code - 1433.)
Scott: “... no present evidence that any Filipino ruler by the name of Kalantiaw ever existed or that the Kalantiaw penal code is any older than 1914.” Prehispanic source materials for the study of Philippine history. 1968, p. 136.

Stone: W 4 7

Stone: Excellent discussion by one of country’s foremost jurisprudents.
O/Y 5 6

Guthrie: P 5 6

Stone: W 5 7

Stone: H 4 7

Stone: Popular account by free-lance journalist.
J 3 4

1921. SORIANO, LEODEGARIO V. The formalistic aspects of contemporary Philippine penal administration. PJPA 9, no. 4 (Oct. 1965), 314-323.
Stone: Model-building by a political scientist.
V 5 6

196
MARRIAGE

1922. ALIP, EUFRONIO M. Marriage customs and ceremonies in the pre-Spanish Philippines. Unitas 10, no. 8 (Feb. 1932), 440-446.


1926. COLLER, RICHARD and ASSOCIATES. A sample of courtship and marriage attitudes held by U.P. students. PSR 2, no. 3 (Oct. 1954), 31-45. Coller: Results of small survey done by students, and edited and revised by instructor. Z 3 6

1927. GUTIERREZ-GONZALEZ, ELIZABETH. Duration of marriage and perceptual behavior of spouses. PJP 1, no. 1 (Nov. 1968), 53-61.


1930. LE GENTIL, M. Some of the usages and customs of the natives of the Philippines and their marriages, from "Voyage dans le Mer des Indes". (Translated from the original French by the Hon. Fred C. Fisher.) PM 26, no. 2 (July 1929), 82-83, 103-104.


1932. LOBINGIER, CHARLES SUMNER. The primitive Malay marriage law. AA 12, no. 2 (Apr./June 1910), 250-256.


197
    Coller: Case studies by an officer of adjustment patterns in or near a large American military base.
    G/S 5 6


    Coller: Original compilation from marriage license records. Done by a graduate student.
    S 5 6

1937. SMITH, PETER C. Age at marriage: recent trends and prospects. PSR 16, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1968), 1-16.

MOBILITY AND SOCIAL STRATIFICATION


    Hunt: One of few sources of data on this topic.
    Z 3 6

    Hunt: Same data as above.
    Z 3 6


1947. JENKS, ALBERT E. Assimilation in the Philippines, as interpreted in terms of assimilation in America. American Journal of Sociology 19, no. 6 (May 1914), 773-791.

1948. LASKER, BRUNO. The shadow of unfreedom. Far Eastern Quarterly 4, no. 2 (Feb. 1945), 127-134.

1949. LYNCH, FRANK. Continuities in Philippine social class. HB 6, no. 1 (Mar. 1962), 40-51.


1951. MECHTRAUD, SISTER, S. Whither social changes. PSR 12, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1964), 88-95.


Grossholtz: An insider’s account of the HUK movement. Extremely useful.

Stauffer: Historical essay on the underlying causes of the Philippine peasant revolution, presented as an unsigned “document.” Militant anti-Establishment point of view.


1956. SCAFF, ALVIN H. Class stratification in the EDCOR communities. PSR 2, no. 2 (July 1954), 4-11.

Polson: An interesting study based on survey material of integration in Economic Development Corps communities.


Polson: An interesting study based on survey material of in-
NATIONALISM


1967. STARNER, FRANCES A. The problems of Philippine nationalism. PSSHR 22, no. 3 (Sept. 1957), 259-298.

THE PEOPLE: CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUPS (GENERAL WORKS)

1969. BEAN, ROBERT BENNETT. Notes on the hairy men of the Philippine islands and elsewhere. AA 15, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1913), 415-424. 9 plates.


1975. BLUMENTRITT, FERDINAND. List of the native tribes of the Philippines and of the languages spoken by them. Smithsonian Institution Annual Report (June 1899), 527-547. 10 plates. Translated with introduction and notes by O. T. Mason from Zeitschrift der Gesellschaft für Erdkunde zu Berlin 25 (1890), 127-146.


1979. ____. Las Razas indígenas de Filipinas. Suplemento al artículo publicado bajo el mismo título ... SGMB 35, no. 135 (1893), 213-217.
Jocano: A 3 3

Jocano: A 3 3

Jocano: A 3 3

Jocano: A 3 3

Jocano: A 5 3


Jocano: M 5 3

Jocano: An excellent account of the contact period. M 5 2


Jocano: Still an excellent reference material. E 5 4
Warren: E 5 7

Jocano: M 5 2

   Jocano: An excellent and informative material, though brief.
   E 5 6


1994. FOLKMAR, DANIEL. Album of Philippine types (found in Bilibid prison in 1903), representing 37 provinces and islands. Manila, Bureau of Public Printing, 1904. 5p. 80 plates.
   Coller: Study in physical anthropology, well-illustrated with photographs of various head types.
   D 5 4
   Jocano: Not very conclusive in that the basis are prisoners' measurement.
   D 3 4

   Jocano: A good summary of Philippine prehistory.
   E 5 1

1996. _____. Pre-Spanish influences in Filipino culture. Philippine Educator 12, no. 10 (Mar. 1958), 14-20, 22.
   Jocano: A good summary of Philippine prehistory.
   E 5 1

1997. GALANG, RICARDO. Ancient culture of Filipinos. Commonwealth Advocate 5, (Nov. 1939), 17-
   Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
   Jocano: E 4 1


   Jocano: J 4 1

2000. JENKS, ALBERT ERNEST. The splayed or so-called “Casco foot” in the Filipino. AA 7, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1905), 509-513.

   Jocano: E 4 1

   Jocano: E 4 6
2002. KRIEGER, HERBERT W. ...Peoples of the Philippines...Washington, Smithsonian Institution, 1942. iv. 86p. 24 plates. maps (part fold.) (...War background studies. no. 4) (Publ. 3694)
   Jocano: A good reference on early documents on the Philippines.
   E  4    7

   Jocano: E  4    7

   Jocano: E  4    7


   Jocano: Y  3    7

2008. MEYER, ADOLPH B. Album von Philippinen-Typen [I]. Dresden, Wilhelm Hoffmann, 1885. 10p. 32 plates [including photographs taken in 1872]
   Jocano: E  3    7

   Jocano: E  3    7

   Jocano: E  3    7

2011. MILLER, MERTON L. Philippine researches. AA 9, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1907), 234-236.


    Jocano:   E   4   7

    Jocano:   Y   3   7

    Jocano:   D   4   7

    Jocano:   D   5   7

    Jocano:   E   5   7

    Frake:   G   4   3/4
    Jocano: Still excellent reference material.
    W   5   7

    Jocano:   W   5   6

2021. RAHMANN, RUDOLF. Our responsibilities toward the cultural minorities. SR 6, nos. 7/8 (July/Aug. 1965), 5-12, 18.
    Reprinted in American Chamber of Commerce of the Philippines. Journal 41, no. 7 (July 1965), 322, 324–325, 328.
    Jocano:   M   3   6


2025. SALEEBY, NAJEEB M. Origin of the Malayan Filipinos. Manila, Philippine Academy, 1912. 37p. (Papers of the Philippine Academy, v.1, pt. 1)
    Jocano:   E   3   7
2026. SAN ANTONIO, JUAN FRANCISCO DE. The native peoples and their customs. From his Chronicas de la apostolica provincia... Manila, 1738–1744 3v. (In: Blair and Robertson, v.40: 296-373)
   Jocano: A good early account.
   M 5 7

   Jocano: A good appraisal of Philippine problems.
   Y 3 7

   Jocano: A good appraisal of Philippine problems.
   Y 3 7

2029. SKINNER, GEORGE A. “Casco foot” in the Filipino. AA 6, no. 2 (Apr./June 1904), 299-302.

   Jocano: Good reference on early physical anthropology in Philippine Islands.
   E 3 7

2031. TAFT, WILLIAM H. The people of the Philippine Islands. Independent 54 (May 8, 1902), 1099-1104.
   Jocano: G 3 7

   Jocano: E 4 7

2033. _____. Racial and cultural history of the Filipinos. PSSHR 10, no. 2 (May 1938), 110-126.

   Jocano: Based on secondary materials.
   E 3 7

   Jocano: E 3 7

2036. WHITE, WILLIAM LAWRENCE. The challenge of the national minorities. SJ 15, no. 1 (First Quarter 1968), 87-91.

### PART I. GENERAL


Jocano: So far the best of all early works.

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>E</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2039. **ZÚÑIGA, JOAQUIN MARTÍNEZ DE.** The people of the Philippines. (In: Blair and Robertson, v.43: 113-127)

### POLITICAL SCIENCE

#### Local Government and Territorial Organization

2040. **ALCANTARA, ADELAIDA and OTHERS.** The barrio council of Tulayan; a preliminary investigation of directed cultural change. For Anthropology 201, Dept. of Anthropology, U.P. Quezon City, 1957. 53p.


Villanueva: Good study on contemporary political process.

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Z</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2041. **ALLRED, WELLS M.** An evaluation and a demonstration of the implementation of the barrio charter of the Philippines. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P., 1962. 122p. (Studies Series, no. 13)

Polson: A good study of attitudes towards barrio government.

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>V</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Stauffer: Survey of impact of new barrio charter in selected sites; also a report of participant-observer success in fostering change.

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>V</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Villanueva: Good study of contemporary political process.

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>X</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2042. **BERNABE, DAISY G.** Philippine city charters—a formal comparison. PJPA 10, nos. 2/3 (Apr./July 1966), 136-153.

Grossholtz: Formal, descriptive comparison of legal provisions of existing city charters.

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>V</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Stauffer: Formal, descriptive comparison of legal provisions of existing city charters.

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>V</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


Grossholtz: A general description based on limited data and some as yet uninvestigated assumptions.

<p>| | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Z</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

   Grossholtz: Indicates diverse characteristics of Philippine cities and difficulty of defining “urbanism.”
   V  4  7

   Grossholtz: Describes legal and administrative basis of local government under Americans and extent to which Spanish system adapted.
   -  4  4

2047. FELICIANO, GLORIA C. The press and local government. PJPA 12, no. 3 (July 1968), 256-265.

   Stauffer: An exposition of the municipal manager as an instrument to strengthen local government. The idea has never gained support.
   V  3  6
   Villanueva: Good interpretation of possibilities of manager system in Philippine local government.
   V  4  6

2049. GORVINE, ALBERT and GONZALES REYNALDO. A management attitude towards the decentralization issue in the Philippines. PJPA 11, no. 3 (July 1967), 200-205.

   Stauffer: Analysis of alternative options for decentralization in the Philippines.
   V  4  6

2051. ____. Philippine local government issues, problems and trends. PJPA 10, nos. 2/3 (Apr./July 1966), 231-241.
   Stauffer: Useful review article.
   V  5  6
   Villanueva: An excellent definition of current issues and presentation of some views.
   V  4  6

2052. ____. Research and policy-making: the UP-GSPA local government research project. PSR 14, no. 4 (Oct. 1966), 209-212.

2053. ____. Special issue on local government and development: an introductory note. PJPA 10, nos. 2/3 (Apr./July 1966), 105-107.
   Villanueva: An excellent definition of current issues and presentation of some views.
   V  4  6

Grossholtz: A careful investigation of relationship between local factions and national political parties.

Stauffer: Historical reconstruction of factional groups in a Philippine municipality on which political party alignments rest.

2055. ____. The dynamics of power in a Philippine Municipality. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P., 1963. 227p. (Study series no. 7)

Grossholtz: The classic study of the socio-cultural roots of politics at the local level.

Stauffer: Very important case study. Adds a great deal to our knowledge of local politics as well as to cross-cultural methodology.

Villanueva: An excellent case study of political processes in a barrio.


Grossholtz: An explicit statement of inter-elite ties derived from above.

Stauffer: Exposition of alliances as basis of Philippine politics, derived from empirical work in municipality near Manila.

2057. ____. A lowland Philippine municipality in transition. Practical Anthropology 8, no. 2 (Mar./Apr. 1961), 54-62.

Stauffer: Excellent summary of her work on the power structure of Hulo.

2058. LAQUIAN, APRODICIO A. The city in nation-building; politics and administration in metropolitan Manila. Manila, School of Public Administration. U.P. 1966. 219p. (Studies in Public Administration, no. 8)


Grossholtz: Legalistic description of formal institutions and administration.


Villanueva: A good view of the role of local government in development.
PART I. GENERAL

   Villanueva: Excellent presentation of the role of local government in overall development.
   V/X 4 6


2063. MCMILLAN, ROBERT T. Local government in the Philippines. PSR 2, no. 2 (July 1954), 18-27.
   McMillan: Description of a highly centralized government with little delegated power to local government.
   Z 4 7
   Stauffer: Z 4 6

2064. MANGALAPUS, RAUL S. Decentralization for democracy. FTY (1964), 199-201, 220.
   Stauffer: Arguments for decentralization, and analysis of the bill he sponsored in the Senate in 1964.
   G 3 6

2065. _____. Local autonomy: key to economic progress. PJPA 3, no. 1 (Jan. 1959), 58-60.
   Grossholtz: Statement of arguments for local autonomy by the leading political proponent.
   V 5 6

2066. _____. The need for local autonomy. Comment no. 21 (1964), 16-20.
   Grossholtz: Statement of arguments for local autonomy by the leading political proponent.
   V 5 6
   Stauffer: Explanation of a proposed decentralization bill and arguments in its support.
   G 3 6

2067. MARIANO, LEONARDO C. Congress and local autonomy. PJPA 1, no. 4 (Oct. 1957), 363-378.
   Polson: An analysis of the fate of the 1957 local autonomy bill.
   V 4 6
   Stauffer: An interesting case study of the politics of congressional action on a local autonomy bill; somewhat marred by inclusion of extraneous material.
   V 3 6
   Villanueva: V 4 6

   Stauffer: Summary of problems faced in financing local government.
   V 3 6
   Villanueva: V 4 6

   Polson: Good analysis of the limits on the President’s power over
PART I. GENERAL . . . . . . . .

local governments.
V 4 6
Villanueva: V 4 6

Villanueva: A good handbook for laymen.
G 3 6

Polson: An excellent study, though based on a small sample, of the operationalization of the barrio finance laws.
V 5 6
Stauffer: A valuable empirical study that brings earlier work up-to-date.
V 5 6
Villanueva: An excellent analysis of financing status of barrio councils.
G 5 6

2072. A Philippine middletown. PM 36, no. 6 (June 1939), 245–247.
Grossholtz: A brief description of the economic conditions of a municipality indicating among other things the character of landlord-tenant relations.
- 5 4

Stauffer: Summary of main findings from various sources to the date of publication.
W 3 6

2074. (REPUBLIC) PRESIDENTIAL ASSISTANT ON COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT. What municipal mayors say about local autonomy and community development. (Seminar on Local Autonomy and Community Development, Los Baños, Laguna, April 3-5, 1959) Manila, 1959. 64p.
Polson: Report on a conference organized to generate pressure for greater municipal powers.
W 3 6

2075. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Village democracy—will it be given a chance? AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 4, no. 1 (Jan. 21, 1956), 10p. (AR-1-'56)

2076. . Why Cardona wants electricity; a case study of a town at grips with economic crisis and political reality. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 9, no. 3 (July 1961), 12p. (AR-5-'61)

Polson: A suggestive article on dependence and decentralization.
V 4 6
Stauffer: Philippine data are used to build an important segment of his larger model of the prismatic society.
V 5 6
Villanueva: Insight into sociological and political backdrops of local
government problems and promise.

   Villanueva: 0 4 7

   Grossholtz: A useful reference for the early post war structure of local government.
              V 4 6
   Stauffer: Good overview of various levels of local government based on interviews, augmented by secondary material.
              V 4 7
   Villanueva: Excellent interpretation, after a broad survey, of contemporary problems of local government.
              V/C 5 6

2080. SADY, EMIL J. Central agencies and institutions for the improvement of local government. PJPA 10, nos. 2/3 (Apr./July 1966), 242-255.
   Villanueva: Excellent view of ways to improve local government systems.
              V/E 4 6

2081. SAMONTE, ABELARDO G. Decentralization and development: some basic issues. PJPA 11, no. 2 (Apr. 1967), 129-137.

2082. SANTOS, BIENVENIDO N. Politics in the barrio. PM 31, no. 6 (June 1934), 226, 257-258.
   Grossholtz: Semi-fictionalized account of politicians campaigning.
              Q 5 4

   Grossholtz: Covers formal relationship only and is now out of date.
              V 3 6
   Villanueva: Excellent interpretation, after a broad survey, of contemporary problems of local government.
              V 4 6

2084. SIBLEY, WILLIS E. Leadership in a Philippine barrio. PJPA 1, no. 2 (Apr. 1957), 154-159.
   Polson: A brief analysis of the social correlates of local leadership.
              E 4 6
   Stauffer: A modified community power structure study applied to a Philippine barrio.
              E 5 6
   Villanueva: Excellent analysis of political processes in barrio.
              E 5 6

   Grossholtz: A useful description of city growth.
K 4 6
Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
K 4 6

Spencer: Attempt to clarify issue of political vs. urbanized area of Philippine Island cities.
K 4 6

Wernstedt: Attempts to define an urban population of each chartered city.
K 4 6

2086. THOMAS, M. LADD. Historical origins of Philippine centralism. JSEAH 4, no. 2 (Sept. 1963), 73–90.
Coller: Careful work on the centralized nature of Philippine government from a public administration perspective.
V 4 7

Polson: An excellent study on the evolution of an idea.
V 4 6

2088. _____ Social forces responsible for local autonomy in the Philippines. JSEAH 9, no. 1 (Mar. 1968), 147-160.


2090. _____ Some unsettling questions in Philippine local government. PJPA 5, no. 3 (July 1961), 210-225.
Stauffer: Analysis of major forces for change at the barrio level and of research needed as a result.
V 4 6

Villanueva: V 4 6

2091. _____ A study of the competence of barrio citizens to conduct barrio government. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P., 1959. 223p. (Study Series no. 1)
Polson: Excellent study of political attitudes and behavior.
V 5 6

Stauffer: Baseline monograph drawing on survey data from a national sample of barrio residents. Behavioral and attitude variables probed.
V 5 6

Villanueva: A good evidence of barrio peoples’ capability for political development.
V 5 6

Polson: A sophisticated application of American urban political study categories with results that are uneven but in places highly suggestive.
V 5 6

213
Stauffer: A major empirical study of politics in a provincial municipality near Manila.
V 5 6

Villanueva: Excellent case study of dynamics of local government politics and administration.
V & Z 5 6


Political Behavior and Organization

Suggested by Grossholtz.

Grossholtz: A discussion of the treatment of those who collaborated with Japan during World War II by a reporter with strong opinions.
J 3 7


2097. ABRENICA, CESAR B. The political and social framework of development strategy in the underdeveloped countries. I. The political framework of development strategy. ERJ 14, no. 1 (June 1967), 16-24.

2098. ABUEVA, JOSE V. Bridging the gap between the elite and the people in the Philippines. PJPA 8, no. 4 (Oct. 1964), 325-347.

Grossholtz: V 3 6
Stauffer: Important study of elite-mass relations and the progress developed by Magsaysay to bridge the gap between classes.
V 5 6

2099. _____. Social backgrounds and recruitment of legislators and administrators in the Philippines. PJPA 9, no. 1 (Jan. 1965), 10-29.

Grossholtz: Emphasis on social backgrounds.
V 5 6
Stauffer: Excellent empirical study.
V 5 6

Grossholtz: Orientation of senate as measured by content analysis of senate debates. Weak on political context, strong on statistical analysis.
V 3 6
Stauffer: Application of Parsonian and legislative role theory to Philippine Senate data.
V 5 6


Grossholtz: Considerable information on legislative process and political style.
V 5 6
Stauffer: A comprehensive case study of the politics behind the passage of a major piece of legislation.
V 5 6

2103. ALLISON, WILLIAM W. Decision making in a bi-cultural community: an essay in the political process of transitional societies. SR 7, no. 9 (Sept. 1966), 3-11.
Stauffer: Creative application of structural-functional theory in a case study of political change.
V 5 6


2105. COLLER, RICHARD W. The administrator’s role in the Philippines and technical assistance programs. PJPA 6, no. 2 (Apr. 1962), 118-121.
Coller: Uses case-study approach to discuss informal patterns and their meanings in Philippine society.
Z 4 6
Stauffer: Brief exploration of how some general sociological laws might be applied to explain certain behavior patterns of Philippine administrators.
Z 4 6

Coller: Points out the personal element that alters Philippine bureaucracy - an historical view.
Z 4 7

Grossholtz: First hand account of political scientist who spent nine years in the country, six as Director of Education.
   Coller: Based on her M.A. thesis - abstract and theoretical discussion of findings.
   Z  3  6

   Suggested by Grossholtz.
   Grossholtz: Based largely on Quezon’s public pronouncements during Congressional hearings on the bill.
   H  3  4


   Grossholtz: The baseline study of Philippine bureaucracy from a historical perspective.
   V  4  7
   Polson: A good study which focuses on the bureaucracy as a social institution.
   V  4  7
   Stauffer: Standard work on the growth of the Philippine bureaucracy.
   V  5  7
   Villanueva: An excellent historical interpretation of development of Philippine bureaucracy.
   V  4  7

   Grossholtz: An essay utilizing cultural variables as an explanation of Philippine politics.
   V  3  6
   Polson: An argument, largely descriptive, of cultural discontinuity between elite and mass.
   V  3  7
   Stauffer: An integration of the findings in the social science literature on Philippine culture as it affects politics.
   V  5  7

   Stauffer: Best single general historical study of the development of the Philippine political system by a political scientist.
   V  5  7

2114. ____. The presidency and the bureaucracy: trends and prospects. Soli-
PART I. GENERAL . . . .

darity 3, no. 7 (July 1968), 3-8.


Stauffer: A review, largely formal and legalistic, of the powers of the Philippine president.

Y 4 7


Grossholtz: Useful description of the arguments and decisions of the 1934 Constitutional Convention.

Y 3 4

2118. CUNNINGHAM, CHARLES HENRY. The residencia in the Spanish colonies. Southwestern Historical Quarterly 21 (Jan. 1918), 253-278.

Grossholtz: H 4 3

2119. DIA, MANUEL A. Filipino farmers’ image of government: a neglected area in developmental change. PJPA 9, no. 2 (Apr. 1965), 153-166.

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.

S 4 6

Stauffer: Report based on field survey materials; summaries of earlier studies included.

Z 4 6


2121. EDRALIN, JOSEFA S. Bibliographic notes on fiscal administration in the Philippines. PJPA 8, no. 3 (July 1964), 246-251.

Stauffer: Useful review of the literature on Philippine fiscal administration.

Y 4 6


Grossholtz: Extremely useful on the pattern of decision making among the American officials by a member of the Commission.

G 5 4

2123. _____. The Philippines to the end of the military regime; America overseas. Indianapolis, Bobbs-Merrill, 1917. 541p. Suggested by Grossholtz.

Grossholtz: Especially useful on the establishment of civil government and disputes between American military and civilian officials.
   Grossholtz: Shows characteristics of intellectual reformers in Philippine politics.  
   V 5 6

2125. FELIZMEÑA, REMEDIOS C. Civil service examinations and appointments revisited. PJPA 8, no. 1 (Jan. 1964), 32-45.  
   Stauffer: Descriptive overview of the processes described in the title.  
   Y 3 6

2126. FLORES, TOMAS W., EUGENIA BELENO, and ROMUALDO B. TADENA. The salary network in the executive branch of the Philippine government. PJPA 5, no. 2 (Apr. 1961), 144-158.  
   Stauffer: Largely a review of the groups that gained exemption from the comprehensive wage and position classification system.  
   P 3 6

   Grossholtz: Sections on political parties and civil service based on personal experience as Governor General.  
   G 5 4
   Legarda: Not unbiased, but at least outspoken.  
   G 5 7
   Onorato: G 4/5 7
   Phelan: G 3 4
   Wickberg: G 5 4

   Stauffer: V 4 6


2130. ____ and RAUL P. DE GUZMAN. The “50-50 agreement”: a political administrative case. PJPA 4, no. 4 (Oct. 1960), 328-347.  
   Grossholtz: The classic study of Congressional bargaining over the pork barrel budget.  
   V 5 6
   Stauffer: Important case study in the politics of staffing the Philippine civil service.  
   V 5 6

   Suggested by Grossholtz.  
   Grossholtz: Case study of Congressional politics and pattern of representation.
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

2132. GROSSHOLTZ, (THELMA) JEAN. The bargaining process and democratic development; a study of Philippine politics. 1961. Thesis (Ph.D.) - M.I.T. 
Polson: An application of the Almond model that is of uneven value.
V 4 6


Suggested by Stauffer.
Stauffer: Very popular application of the structural-functional paradigm to the Philippines. Adapted from her doctoral dissertation.
V 5 7


Grossholtz: Uneven but some excellent case studies based on documents, interviews and some analysis.
V 3 6
Stauffer: Excellent collection of case studies; they provide one of the best views available of the politics of administration in a developing nation.
V 5 6
Villanueva: Excellent classroom materials, with highly useful insights into Philippine administration.
V 5 6

Suggested by Grossholtz.
Grossholtz: The basic study of political development during the American period and government and politics of the Commonwealth.
V/G 4 4
Onorato: V/G 4 4
Polson: The best descriptive and analytical work on the American period.
V 5 4

Stauffer: An important analysis of Philippine administrative practices. Data are organized within an ecological categorization system.

V 5 6

Villanueva: Excellent analysis and prognosis.

V/C 4 6


Stauffer: A rather formal overview of Philippine government. Greatest emphasis is given to the “leftist movement” from the 1930s through the early Magsaysay era.

E 3 7


Grossholtz: A key work on the development of parties and institutions by a political scientist who was involved in the events described.

V 5 4


Spencer: Review of educational system and influences by political periods. Good summary.

V 4 7

2143. _____. Political attitudes and behavior in the Philippines. PJPA 3, no. 3 (July 1959), 341-365.

Grossholtz: Based on electoral analysis.

V 3 6

Polson: Good analysis of the national political process.

V 4 6

Stauffer: Important base-line survey of Philippine political attitudes.

V 5 6

2144. LAQUIAN, APRODICIO A. Isla de Kokomo: politics among urban slum dwellers. PJPA 8, no. 2 (Apr. 1964), 112-122.

Polson: An excellent case study of an urban slum and the problem of value system breakdown.

V 5 6

Stauffer: Report on a survey of slum dwellers in Manila that uncovers important processes relevant to political development.

V 5 6

2145. LEGARDA, TRINIDAD F. Philippine women and the vote. PM 28, no. 4 (Sept. 1931), 163-165, 196-200.

Almanzor: Q 3 4

LYNCH, FRANK. The less entangled civil servant. PJPA 5, no. 3 (July 1961), 201–209.
Stauffer: Review of his well known “SIR” concept as a major factor affecting bureaucracy. Ends with a proposal for escaping the impact of these values.
E  5  6
Villanueva: Useful insights into the sociology of Philippine public administration.
E  5  6

Suggested by Stauffer.
Stauffer: Very important component in the literature on Mabini’s political philosophy and his role in the revolution.
Q  4  7

Grossholtz: An analysis of the differences and similarities in the ideas of revolutionary reformers, ilustrados and katipuneros.
V  4  3

Grossholtz: Emphasizes American rather than Filipino participation. Unblemished praise for American rule by a Justice of the Philippine Supreme Court.
G  5  4

Grossholtz: Textbook describing organization of formal government under the Jones Law.
G  3  4

Grossholtz: The political philosophy of the leading political reform candidate.
V  3  6
Stauffer: V  3  6

Grossholtz: A Spanish observer’s view of the need for reform and the
revolutionary movement he sensed impending.

G 5 3

   Grossholtz: A muckracking reportorial view of inequality and the political oligarchy in the Philippines.
   J 3 4

   Stauffer: Survey of the activities performed by the Office of Economic Coordination.
   V 3 6

2156. ONORATO, MICHAEL P. The Jones Act and Filipino participation in government. Solidarity 2, no. 8 (July/Aug. 1967), 86-93.


   Stauffer: Fine summary of the Philippine political process as seen by a sociologist.
   Z 5 6

   Suggested by Grossholtz.
   Grossholtz: Annotated by Teodoro Kalaw. The views of purposes and achievements by an important Nacionalista leader.
   V 5 7


   Grossholtz: Invaluable source of American activities, legislation, election statistics, economy, civil service, etc.
   W 5 4
   Stauffer: Extensive annual compilations of statistics and summaries of work done by various units of the colonial government.
   W 4 4

   Grossholtz: Invaluable source of American activities, legislation, election statistics, economy, civil service, etc.
PART I. GENERAL

Stauffer: Brief reports paralleling those of the High Commissioner.


Grossholtz: Description of the types of taxation imposed by the Spanish and changes over time and under the American regime.


Grossholtz: Tony Diaz runs for Congress; profile of a young politician against the pattern of Filipino politics. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 9, no. 5 (Nov. 1961), 24p. (AR-6-'61)

2165. RAMSAY, ANSIL. Ramon Magsaysay and the Philippine peasantry. PSSHR 30, no. 1 (Mar. 1965), 65-86.

2166. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. The peso price of politics. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 6, no. 4 (May 17, 1958), 10p. (AR-4-'58)

2167. Ramon Magsaysay is nominated; the public shares in Philippine politics. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 3, no. 8 (Apr. 30, 1955), 8p. (AR-4-'55)

2168. Tony Diaz runs for Congress; profile of a young politician against the pattern of Filipino politics. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 9, no. 5 (Nov. 1961), 24p. (AR-6-'61)

2170. RIGGS, FRED W. The bazaar-canteen model: economic aspects of the prismatic society. PSR 6, nos. 3/4 (July/Oct. 1958), 6-59. Although this article deals with the Philippine economy, so many implications exist for students of politics as to make it a necessary addition to their working bibliography.

Stauffer: Valuable for understanding Philippine administrative problems.
2173. _____. The “Sala” model: an ecological approach to the study of comparative administration. PJPA 6, no. 1 (Jan. 1962), 3–16.
   Stauffer: Important theoretical model based on Philippine data.

2174. _____. The social sciences and public administration. PJPA 3, no. 2 (Apr. 1959), 219–250.

2175. ROMANI, JOHN H. The Philippine pattern of centralization and decentraliza-
   tion. PSSHR 20, no. 1 (Mar. 1955), 87-103.
   Stauffer: Good review of a continuing debate on a subject of con-
   siderable interest in Philippine politics.

2176. _____. The Philippine presidency. Manila, Institute of Public Administration,
   Grossholtz: The basic descriptive study of the presidential office, its
   legal and political powers and functions.
   Stauffer: Although somewhat dated both as to data and methodol-
   ogy, this is still a very useful base on which to begin a study of the Philippine presidency.

2177. ROTH, DAVID F. Towards a theory of the role of the Philippine presidency in
   the politics of modernization. Claremont, 1968. 319p. Thesis (Ph.D.) – Clare-
   mont Graduate School.

2178. ROWE, L. S. The establishment of civil government in the Philippines. 
   American Academy of Political and Social Science. Annals 20 (1902), 
   313–327.
   Suggested by Grossholtz.
   Grossholtz: 

2179. SAMONTE, ABELARDO G. The role of public enterprise in Philippine national 
   development. International Review of Administrative Sciences 33, no. 2 (1967), 
   139-144.

2180. SEMAÑA, CARIDAD C. Philippine politics and economic development. PJPA 

2181. SIMBULAN, DANTE C. A study of the socio-economic elite in Philippine 
   Australian National Univ.
   Grossholtz: Detailed study of the economic oligarchy in the Philip-
   pines and its political dominance.
   Stauffer: Most complete study of its kind available on the Philip-
   pines. Deserves wide use.

2182. SOBERANO, JOSÉ D. Tax structure and administration: the Philippine situa-

   Grossholtz: Political, administrative and sociological reasons for the failures of land reform in the Philippines.
   V  4  6
   Polson: An excellent study of the limits on rural political mobilization.
   V  5  6
   Stauffer: A balanced, scholarly evaluation of a vital era in Philippine political development.
   V  5  6


   Grossholtz: Utilizes aggregate election statistics.
   V  3  6
   Polson: An analysis of continuities and changes in legislative recruitment patterns.
   V  5  6

   Stauffer: A review of forces working to sustain a high degree of central control of local government in the Philippines.
   V  3  7

   Grossholtz: Description of the Quezon program by the Secretary of Labor who was a leading spokesman for reform.
   V  5  4

2188. TURNBULL, WILFRID. Bringing a wild tribe under government control. PM Part I. 26, no. 12 (May 1930), 782-783, 794, 796, 798.
   Part II. 27, no. 1 (June 1930), 31-32, 36, 38, 40, 42.
   Part III. 27, no. 2 (July 1930), 90-91, 116-118, 120.

   Grossholtz: Compiled by Senator Tydings and others on tour to ascertain effect of economic provisions of Tydings-McDuffie Act.
   W  5  4

2190. ____. HIGH COMMISSIONER TO THE PHILIPPINE ISLANDS. Report of the

Grossholtz: A great deal of raw data, largely economic, that could be of some use in aggregate analysis.
Stauffer: W 5 4

2191. PHILIPPINE COMMISSION, 1900-1916. Report of the Philippine Commission to the Secretary of War... (Annual reports nos. 1 to 16 covering the years 1900 to 1915.) 32 vols. Washington, G.P.O., 1901 to 1916.

Grossholtz: Excellent source material.
W 5 4
Stauffer: Some of the annual reports are quite extensive, others so compressed as to lose much utility. Probably of some interest to historians.
W 4 4


W 5 4
Onorato: W 5 4
Stauffer: Possibly more valuable for its contribution to the study of American politics than of the Philippines.
W 3 4


2194. VILLANUEVA, BUENAVENTURA M. To govern or not to govern: a case study. PJPA 3, no. 1 (Jan. 1959), 24-38.

Stauffer: Case study of the political pressures for and against passage of the “Omnibus Local Autonomy Bill of 1957”.
V 4 6
Villanueva: V 5 6


Stauffer: Useful history of various reorganizations of the Philippine bureaucracy, 1898–1954.
V 3 6


Stauffer: While limited to interviews with two bureau directors, valuable insights emerge on the interaction of bureaucrats and politicians.
V 3 6
   Grossholtz: A critical view of the devolution of authority to Filipinos by an American official. 
   G 3 4

   Grossholtz: Special relations between United States and Philippines and usefulness as channel for reform. 
   V 4 6

2199. _____. Foreign aid and social reform in political development: a Philippine case study. American Political Science Review 53, no. 2 (June 1959), 456-482. 
   Stauffer: One of the best case studies available dealing with the use of foreign aid to force political change on one of the new nations. 
   V 5 6

2200. _____. Individuals and groups in the policy process. PJPA 9, no. 1 (Jan. 1965), 30-42. 
   Stauffer: A comprehensive evaluation of the major interest groups operating within the Philippines, viewed against a tradition of personal power. 
   V 5 6

   Grossholtz: Fundamental description of system. 
   V 3 7 
   Stauffer: Best general treatment available by an American of the Philippine political system. 
   V 5 7


2204. YAMANE, FELIPA C. The political and social framework of development strategy in the underdeveloped countries. II. The social framework of development strategy. ERJ 14, no. 1 (June 1967), 25-31.
Political Movements


Grossholtz: Based on documents, interviews and observation. V 4 6
Polson: An excellent study of the national FFF. V 4 6
Spencer: Good study in political science, revision of M.A. thesis. V 4 6
Stauffer: A balanced analysis of problems facing those attempting to organize peasants. Data drawn from early years of FFF. V 4 6


Suggested by Grossholtz.

Grossholtz: A careful, well-documented account of the origins and controversy over the movement by an unsympathetic scholar. V 4 4


Grossholtz: V 3 6
Stauffer: Survey of the Huk position at that date. Of some topical value. V 4 6


Suggested by Grossholtz.

Grossholtz: The basic study of the development of the Philippine Communist Party and its links with other Communist Parties. V 5 7


2213. LAVA, JOSE. Milestones in the history of the Philippine Communist Party, by
PART I. GENERAL . . . .

Suggested by Grossholtz.
Grossholtz: Written by a politburo leader shortly before his arrest, apparently for internal party use.

V 5 7

Suggested by Grossholtz.
Grossholtz: A short history based mainly on secondary sources written as an MA thesis.
V 3 7

2215. MCPHELIN, MICHAEL and OTHERS. Political transmission 15. PS 8, no. 1 (Jan. 1960), 3-50.
Grossholtz: An analysis and refutation of the Communist Party document by leading Jesuit scholars.
X 4 6
Stauffer: Comments by four editors on a current Communist Party document. Analysis varies from careful refutation to routine, pat anti-communist argument.
X 3 6

Grossholtz: An insider’s account of the HUK movement. Extremely useful.
- 5 6
Stauffer: Historical essay on the underlying causes of the Philippine peasant revolution, presented as an unsigned “document”. Militant anti-Establishment point of view.
- 4 7

2217. PHILIPPINES (REPUBLIC) HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES. Report on: 1. The illegality of the Communist Party of the Philippines. 2. The functions of the Special Committee on Un-Filipino Activities. Published by the Special Committee on Un-Filipino Activities. Manila, Bureau of Printing, 1951. 168p. (HR. 2nd Congress. 2nd Session. Rept. no. 2)


Grossholtz: An inside view of the Communist guerrilla movement by an American Communist who participated.
V 5 7

PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

2221. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Philippine rural reconstruction movement—a worker tells his story. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 3, no. 10 (May 7, 1955), 8p. (AR-5-'55)

2222. _____. The Philippine rural reconstruction movement—barrio folk awaken. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 3, no. 6 (Apr. 5, 1955), 8p. (AR-2-'55)

2223. _____. Rural reconstruction with co-operatives; a case study of the Philippine Rural Reconstruction movement. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 15, no. 1 (June 1967), 17p. (AR-2-'67)

2224. SCAFF, ALVIN H. The Huk revolt in the Philippines. Pacific Spectator 5, no. 3 (Summer 1951), 335–341.

Stauffer: Summary of causes of the revolt followed by policy recommendations for United States.
Z  3  6


Grossholtz: Description of resettlement programs and the results with respect to the Huk insurgency.
V  4  6

Polson: A good study of the Huk rebellion with emphasis on the Government’s socio-economic counter-measures.
Z  5  6

Stauffer: Sociological study of the resettlement program designed to “win the hearts” of the Huks.
Z  3  6


2227. _____. No uprising fails – each one is a step in the right direction. Solidarity 1, no. 4 (Oct./Dec. 1966), 11–21.


Grossholtz: H  4  7

Polson: Some interesting material.
H  3  4

Stauffer: Excellent background material for perspective on agrarian problem as it affects Philippine politics.
H  5  4


Suggested by Grossholtz.

Grossholtz: Huk leader’s account of development and purpose of the
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

movement.

Suggested by Grossholtz.
  Grossholtz: Huk leader’s apologia after 13 years in prison.

  Polson: A statement of the philosophy underlying the PRRM by its articulator.

Political Parties, Pressure Groups and Elections


2235. AGPALO, REMIGIO E. Interest groups and their role in the Philippine political system. PJPA 9, no. 2 (Apr. 1965), 87-106.
  Stauffer: An analytic typology of political systems and interest group types is applied to Philippine data. An important contribution.
  Villanueva: Excellent case study on decision making and political processes.

  Grossholtz: Description weakened by failure to document actual strength of Iglesia.
  Stauffer: A valuable case study of the role of religion in a Philippine presidential election.

  20, no. 2 (June 1955), 137-212.
  Grossholtz: Utilizes Commission of Election reports and interviews.
  Stauffer: Important pioneering study of an aspect of political behavior in the Philippines.
   Grossholtz: Describes machinery set up by Manila press and others to channel election results to Manila quickly.
   V 3 6

   Suggested by Grossholtz.
   Grossholtz: Case study of the Magsaysay election.
   V 3 6

   Grossholtz: Cultural variables as explanation of parties and their role in system.
   V 3 6
   Stauffer: A broad view of Philippine political parties utilizing the Duverger theoretical framework.
   V 5 7

2241. FRANTZICH, STEVE. Party switching in the Philippine context. PS 16, no. 4 (Oct. 1968), 750-768.

2242. HEALY, GERALD W. The modern voter and morality. PS 1, no. 2 (Sept. 1953), 131-143.
   Grossholtz: Useful insight into political perceptions of Philippine intellectuals.
   Q 3 6

2243. LANDE, CARL H. Leaders, factions, and parties; the structure of Philippines politics. New Haven, Southeast Asia Studies, Yale Univ., 1965. 148p. (Monograph series, no. 6)
   Grossholtz: Organization and function of political parties utilizing aggregate voting data over a time period.
   V 5 6
   Polson: Good analysis of the national political process.
   V 4 6
   Stauffer: Standard work on the subject. Essential reading for anyone working on Philippine politics.
   V 5 7


Grossholtz: The base study of the role of the political parties in securing self-government and independence.

Stauffer: The only major work on Philippine political parties during the American occupation. Historical, formal. Ends with beginning of Commonwealth era.


2249. MILNE, R. S. The party system and democracy in the Philippines. Political Science 13, no. 2 (Sept. 1961), 31-44.

Stauffer: A good review of party developments during the first decade of Philippine independence.

2250. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Politics and business; Nacionalista Party convention becomes an arena for contending Philippine pressure groups. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 9, no. 2 (June 1961), 10p. (AR-4-'61)


Suggested by Grossholtz.


Coller: Reports on original research of this organization. A pioneering study.

Grossholtz: 0 4 7


2254. ____. Philippine interest groups: an index of political development. AS 3, no. 2 (Aug. 1965), 193-220.


Grossholtz: The Civil Governor’s view of the Federal Party.


PART I. GENERAL . . . .

Villanueva: V/Z 5 6

Stauffer: V 5 6

Grossholtz: V 3 6
Stauffer: Thorough coverage of the 1961 presidential elections; includes an analysis of political trends in the Philippines since independence.
V 5 6

PROPERTY AND EXCHANGE

Anderson: X 5 6
Legarda: The pioneering work on the subject.
X 5 6
Valdepeñas: A most useful breakthrough in Philippine social accounts.
X 5 6


2262. ALIP, EUFRONIO M. Laws, customs, and practices of inheritance of the Pre-Spanish Philippines. PSSHR 4, no. 1 (Jan. 1932), 76-80.
Anderson: Use of historical data made but specific references are not given.
H 3 1

Anderson: The history of income estimation in the Philippines, concepts involved and general findings in the period of 1948-60. It indicates the growth of national output and input.
X 5 6

Sicat, Gerardo P. — Reply. 53-55.

2265. BARBER, CLARENCE L. National income estimates in the Philippines. PEJ 4,
no. 1 (First Semester 1965), 64–96.
Legarda: S 4 6
Valdepeñas: Good reference.
X 3 6

Legarda: S 4 6
Valdepeñas: X 3 6

Anderson: Provides colorful description of Manila and excellent details on commerce in a critical period of change. Excellent analysis and contextualization of the journal by McHale.
X/H 4/5 3
Legarda: X 5 3


Anderson: Survey (through interviews) of 1000 households in Manila metropolitan area including household income and expenditures.
W 5 6
Legarda: W 4 6

Legarda: W 4 6

Anderson: Describes the estimation procedure and points to the potential uses of the 1948 and 1960 censuses.
X 3 6


2273. HEALY, GERALD W. Usury in the Philippines today. PS 3, no. 2 (June 1955), 136–156.
Anderson: Defines and analyzes usury in the Philippines and outlines the conflict between legal and conventional rates and between the creditor's versus the debtor's self-interest.
- 3 6


2276. INDOLOS, MAXIMO. Private property and ideology. Solidarity 2, no. 7 (May/June 1967), 38–45.

2277. MCPHELIN, MICHAEL. Philippines: international trade and problems of modernization. PS 14, no. 4 (Oct. 1966), 553–569.

2278. MAULIT, DIMAS A. Income ratio between rural and urban workers in the Philippines. ERJ 6, no. 2 (Sept. 1959), 83–95.
Anderson: Based on a nation-wide census: comparison of income by type of specific activities and suggestions of some causes for the income discrepancy between rural and urban areas.
X 5 6

Anderson: Uses data obtained in 1957 by the Philippines Survey of Households to investigate living standards of rural and urban families and to indicate the causes of the income distribution and varieties of expenditures.
G 5 6

Anderson: Different post-war income distribution surveys are reviewed and compared and the ‘present’ level of income and prices are presented and analyzed. Tables.
X 5 6

Legarda: S 5 6

Anderson: Presentation and analysis of primary data of the disposition of national output and the amount, composition and distribution of the national income.
W 5 6
Legarda: W 5 6

   Anderson: For annotation, see no. 2282.
   Legarda: W 5 6

   Anderson: For annotation, see no. 2282.
   Legarda: W 5 6

   Anderson: For annotation, see no. 2282.
   Legarda: W 5 6

   Anderson: For annotation, see no. 2282.
   Legarda: W 5 6

   Anderson: For annotation, see no. 2282.
   Legarda: W 5 6

   Legarda: W 5 6

   Legarda: W 5 6

   Legarda: W 5 6


Anderson: Brief survey of external trade, emphasizing U.S.-Philippine trade relations, historically and current (to 1955).


Anderson: Discusses concepts relevant to the measurement of the nation's output and some aspects of the Philippine situation which necessitate modification of methods and categories from those applicable to industrial countries.

Legarda: X 3 6


Anderson: Five levels of trade centers are identified with the main indicator being differential densities in traffic flow. The report concludes with some notes on the geographic centrality of the trade points and the modification of the hierarchy as the economy continues to modernize.

Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study with maps.

Spencer: Clear discussion of regional focus of regional trade.

Wernstedt: Categories of urban centers in trade hierarchy.


Anderson: See above.

Legarda: X 4 6


Anderson: Traces the development of inter-island trade and analyzes its present day character in terms of goods moved, companies involved, and types of parts functioning.

Spencer: Excerpt out of Wernstedt's The role and importance of Philippine interisland shipping and trade. 1957.

2300. [SIBLEY, WILLIS E]. The role and importance of Philippine interisland shipping and trade.

Anderson: A careful study moving from an expansion of the geographic base, historical development and present-day inter-island shipping pattern in general to a study of individual major ports.

Coller: Basic field study data-baseline study in its field.

Luna: Historical descriptive analytical study.

Spencer: First hand field study excellent.


Anderson: Useful discussion of Chinese trade in Southeast Asia during the Sung period. Outlines principal commodities exchanged.

RELIGION

Ecclesiastical Organization

2302. ACHÚTEGUI, PEDRO S. DE and MIGUEL A. BERNARD. The Aglipayan churches and the census of 1960. PS 12, no. 3 (July 1964), 446-459.

Gowing: Analyses the numerical decline of Aglipayanism.


Doherty: Misuse of sources, excessively polemical, only extant history on Aglipay.

Gowing: Excellent factual study of PIC and its founder, but hostile in its interpretation.

Felix: Excellent account by a second generation missionary.

2304. ADUARTE, DIEGO. Historia de la provincia del Santo Rosario de la Orden de Predicadores en Filipinas, Japon, y China. Manila, 1640.

Felix: Excellent account by a second generation missionary.
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Location and Publisher</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Phelan</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>M 5 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wickberg</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>M 5 2</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2305. AGUILA, NORMA ALAMPAY. Fiestas and hospitality. CC 5, no. 6 (Nov./Dec. 1965), 23-26.

2306. ARENS, RICHARD. Social scientists point the way to religious acculturation and accommodation. PSR 6, no. 1 (Jan. 1958), 14-18.

   Gowing: Useful in part but generally biographical. M 3 7

   Doherty: - 3 7

   Cited in Univ. of Chicago. Philippine Studies Program. Selected Bibliography of the Philippines, p. 59.
   Doherty: - 3 7

2310. BULATAO, JAIME. A social-psychological view of the Philippine Church. CS 2, no. 1 (Mar. 1965), 3-18.
   Doherty: Author develops some challenging hypothesis. P 4 7

   Doherty: Published yearly. Good source of Catholic statistical data. Not sure of its accuracy but only such source. W 4 6
   Gowing: Published yearly, invaluable for statistical data on the Roman Catholic Church in Philippines. W 5 6

2312. CHIRINO, PEDRO. Relation of the Filipinas Islands and of what has there been accomplished by the Fathers of the Society of Jesus. 1604. (In: Blair and Robertson, v.12:169-321; v.13:9-217)

2313. COLIN, FRANCISCO. Labor evangélica, ministerios apostolicos de los obreros de la Compañía de fundación y progressos de su provincia en las islas Filipinas. Madrid, 1663. 2nd ed. by Pablo Pastells. Barcelona, Impr. y litografía de Henrich y compañía, 1900-02. 3v.

   Gowing: Basic study of the subject. O 4 6

Gowing: Useful description of pre-war Aglipayanism.

2316. COSTA, HORACIO DE LA. The development of native clergy in the Philippines. Theological Studies (Woodstock, Maryland, Woodstock College) 8 (1947), 219-250.
Cited in Univ. of Chicago, Philippine Studies Program, Selected bibliography of the Philippines. p. 60.
Doherty: Excellent study of development of native clergy.
H 4 7
Gowing: Classic study of the subject.
H 4 3

Doherty: Based on data collected for work below.
H 4 7

Doherty: A first class historical study.
H 4 7
Gowing: Classic study of the subject.
H 4 2

Doherty: Excellent article.
H 4 7

Doherty: Excellent insights.
H 4 7

2321. COVAR, PROSPERO R. Congregation as a social process in the Watawat ng Lahi. PSR 8, nos. 3/4 (July/Oct. 1960), 1-16.
Coller: Based on his M.A. thesis in part.
Z 5 6
Doherty: As far as I know Cover’s are the only studies of this group.
Z 3 7

Coller: Unique religious cult focused on Rizal, studied by participant observation.
Z 5 6
Doherty: Z 3 7


Doherty: Excellent.

Z 4 7

2325. DOHERTY, JOHN F. The image of the priest: a study in stereotyping. PSR 12, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1964), 70-76.

Doherty: Sample limited in scope. Interpretation of data well received.

Z 4 6

Gowing: Pioneering study, revealing.

Z 5 6

2326. EVANGELISTA, OSCAR L. Religious problems in the Philippines and the American Catholic Church, 1898-1907. AS 6, no. 3 (Dec. 1968), 248-262.

2327. FERNANDEZ, PERFECTO V. The legal status of the churches in the Philippines. DR 8, nos. 1/3 (Jan./Sept. 1960), 23-120.

2328. GASPAR DE SAN AGUSTÍN. Conquistas de las islas Filipinas: la temporal, por las armas del señor don Phelipe Segundo el Prudente; y la espiritual, por los religiosos del orden de nuestro padre San Augustin...Madrid, En la imprenta de m. Rviz de Mrva, 1698; Valadolid, L.N. de Gaviria, 1890. 2v. (In: Blair and Robertson. v.40:183-295)
The second volume, compiled by Casimiro Diaz from the manuscript left by Gaspar de San Agustin...

Legarda: M 5 2

Phelan: H 5 2

Wickberg: M 5 2

2329. GOWING, PETER G. Christianity in the Philippines, yesterday and today. SJ 12, no. 2 (Apr./June 1965), 109-151.


Gowing: Useful translation of old Spanish documents related to the subject.

M 4/5 2


Doherty: Z 3 7


Doherty: Z 3 7
   Legarda: M 5 2
   Phelan:  H 4/5 2/3
   Wickberg: Valuable for factual reference. M 5 2/3

   Doherty: Careful account.
   Z 4 7


2337. ____. The people of the Philippines; their religious progress and preparation for spiritual leadership in the Far East. New York, George H. Doran Company, 1925. 515p.
   Gowing: Often cited, but tends to be homiletical rather than factual. M 3 7

   Doherty: Very comprehensive and objective history. E 4 7

   Doherty: Excellent summary account. E 4 7

   Doherty: Excellent. E 4 7

   Doherty: Good, popular presentation. Z 3 7

   Doherty: Excellent. E 4 7

2343. MARTIRES, MYRNA. Folk festivals of the Philippines. Manila, 1968. 16p. (As-
pects of Philippine Culture, 6)
“Sixth in a series of lectures presented by the National Museum and spon-
sored by Ambassador and Mrs. William McC. Blair, Jr.”

2344. MEDINA, JUAN DE. Historia de los sucesos de la Orden de n. gran P. S. Agustín de estas islas Filipina____Manila, Chofré y comp., 1893. 279p. (Bib-
lioteca histórica Filipina [v.4]) (In: Blair and Robertson. v.23:121-297 and
v.24:29-179)
Phelan: H 5 2/3
Wickberg: M 5 7

2345. MURILLO VELARDE, PEDRO. Historia de la provinica de Philipinas de la
Compañia de Jesus: segunda parte, que comprende los progresos de esta
provincia desde el año de 1616 hasta el de 1716. Manila, 1749.

2346. O’SHAUGHNESSY, THOMAS J. Philippine Islam and the Society of Jesus. PS
4, no. 2 (Ignatian No., 1956), 215-245.
Doherty: Scholarly and objective.
Q 4 7

2347. PÉREZ, ANGEL, Comp. Relaciones Agustinianas de las razas del norte de
Luzon, coleccionadas por el Rdo. P. fray Angel Pérez. Manila, Bureau of
Publications. v.3. Spanish edition)

Doherty: Valuable source.
M 3 6
Gowing: A useful compendium marred by careless editing.
M 3 6

2349. PHILIPPINES HISTORICAL COMMITTEE. The beginnings of Christianity in the
Philippines. Papers read at the historical symposium held at the National
Doherty: Useful but uneven.
W 4 2
Gowing: A symposium of essays of uneven scholarship and quality,
but generally good.
W 3/4 2

2350. PILAR, MARCELO HILARIO DEL. La Soberanía monacal en Filipinas. Apuntes so-
bre la funesta preponderancia del fraile en las islas, así en lo político, como en
Gowing: Reflected popular animosity towards friars.
J 3 3

2351. POETHIG, RICHARD P. The Philippine Independent Church: the agony of
Philippine nationalism. SJ 14, no. 1 (First Quarter, 1967), 27-54.

2352. _____. Philippine social issues from a Christian perspective. Manila, United
Doherty: Valuable.
M 3 6
PART I. GENERAL . . . .

Gowing: A symposium of essays.
M 3/4 6

2353. _____. Summary of a study on background of Protestant seminarians. PSR 13, no. 2 (Apr. 1965), 85-90.
Gowing: A Protestant counterpart to Doherty’s The Image of the Priest.
M 5 6

2354. RIBADENEIRA, MARCELO DE, O.F.M. Historia de las islas del Archipiélago Filipino y reinos de la Gran China, Tartaria, Cochinchina, Malaca, Siam, Cambodia y Japón. Madrid, La Editorial Católica 1947. 652p. (Colección España misionera, 3)

2355. RIVERA, JUANA. The Aglipayan movement. PSSHR 9, no. 4 (Dec. 1937), 301-328; 10, no. 1 (Feb. 1938), 9-34.
Gowing: The earliest extensive study of the PIC, done by an Aglipayan.
G 4 4


Gowing: A reliable, pioneering study.
- 4/5 6

2358. SAN ANTONIO, JUAN FRANCISCO DE. Chronicas de la apostolica Provincia de S. Gregorio de religiosos descalzos de n.s.p. S. Francisco en las Islas Filipinas, China, Japon, etc. 2v. Manila, 1738-1744. 3v.

2359. SCOTT, WILLIAM HENRY. The Philippine Independent Church in history. SJ 10, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1963), 298-310.
Doherty: Scholarly and objective.
E 4 7
Gowing: A highly readable interpretation.
E 4 7

2360. SITOY, T. VALENTINO, JR. The coming of Protestant missions to the Philippines. SJ 14, no. 1 (First Quarter 1967), 1-26.

Gowing: A useful summary and interpretation.
Y 3 7

2362. STA. ROMANA, JULITA REYES. The Iglesia ni Kristo: a study. JEAS 4, no. 3 (July 1955), 329-437. (His M.A. thesis - Univ. of Manila, 1955)
Gowing: - 4 7

2363. _____. Membership and the norm of discipline in the Iglesia ni Kristo. PSR
Gowing: Based on the author's fine M.A. thesis on the I.N.K.


Gowing: M 3 7

Religious Beliefs and Practices


Doherty: E 3 7

Hunt: E 5 6

2366. BUENAVENTURA, TEODOSIO. Tendencies in religion among our youth. PSSHR 5, no. 2 (Apr. 1933), 137-140.

Doherty: Interesting data, well presented.

Z 3 6

2367. BULATAO, JAIME. Case study of a Quezon City poltergeist. PS 16, no. 1 (Jan. 1968), 178-188.


Doherty: Good, interesting data.

P 3 7


Doherty: Interesting data.

P 3 6


Doherty Z 3 7


Doherty Z 3 7


2373. DEMETRIO, FRANCISCO. Death: its origin and related beliefs among the
early Filipinos. PS 14, no. 3 (July 1966), 355-395.
Doherty: Useful but one-sided.


Almanzor Z 4 6

Doherty: Valuable insights into Philippine religion.

2377. ____. Sociology and the study of religion. PS 12, no. 3 (July 1964), 473-493.
Doherty: Valuable insights into Philippine religion.

2378. DONAHUE, ELIZABETH ANN. A study of the psychological characteristics of three sub-groups in a religious congregation of women as revealed by a battery of standardized tests. 1963. 177p. Thesis (M.A.) - Ateneo de Manila Univ.
Doherty: Very interesting study.

2379. FELIX, ALFONSO, JR. Religion and economics: a lawyer's comments on McHale, Hollnsteiner and Espiritu. PEJ 2, no. 2 (Second Semester 1963), 211-223.
Legarda: O 4 7

Doherty: Good, but assumes functional as only valid scientific approach.


Doherty: Good.

2385. HOUSTON, CHARLES O., JR. An introduction to a discussion on religious
Doherty: Good.


2387. _____. Religion and the businessman. DR 1, no. 3 (July 1953), 302-311.
Hunt: 

2388. JOCANO, F. LANDA. Filipino Catholicism: a case study in religious change. AS 5, no. 1 (Apr. 1967), 42-64.

2389. _____. Filipino folk Catholicism. Philippine Educational Forum 15, no. 3 (Nov. 1966), 41-60.


Doherty: Excellent.


2393. MINTON, FRANK LEWIS. The Asuang. PM 26, no. 1 (June 1929), 23, 38-39.

Doherty: Excellent.

2395. OOSTER WAL, GOTTFRIED. Messianic movements. PSR 16, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1968), 40-50.

2396. ORACION, TIMOTEO. Commentary on “religious rituals and their socio-economic implications in Philippine society”. PSR 7, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1959), 46-50.

2397. PHELAN, JOHN LEDDY. Pre-baptismal instruction and the administration of baptism in the Philippines during the sixteenth century. Americas 12, no. 3 (July 1955), 3-23.

2398. QUIRINO, CARLOS and MAURO GARCIA. The manners, customs, and beliefs of the Philippine inhabitants of long ago; being chapters of “a late 16th century Manila manuscript”, transcribed, translated and annotated. PJS 87, no. 4 (Dec. 1958), 325-453. 16 plates.

PART I. GENERAL . . . .

2400. _____. Secrets in the barrio funeral. Philippine Magazine 34, no. 11 (Nov. 1937), 498, 502, 504.

2401. _____. Some other-world inhabitants of the Philippine countryside. PM Part I. 33, no. 7 (July 1936), 347, 359-362.
Part II. 33, no. 10 (Oct. 1936), 506-508.

2402. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Religion enters Philippine schools and politics. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 3, no. 25 (Sept. 22, 1955), 14p. (AR-11-'55)

2403. REYNOLDS, HARRIET R. The Filipino family and the church. CC 2, no. 4 (July/Aug. 1962), 5-15.
Hunt: E 4 -

2404. RIZAL Y ALONSO, JOSE. The indolence of the Filipino...Manila, 1913. 66p. Pub. in La Solidaridad, no. 35059, July 15-Sept. 15, 1890. This ed. tr. by Charles Derbyshire and ed. by Austin Craig. Cited in Doris Welsh, Catalogue of printed materials relating to the Philippine Islands...p. 108.
Doherty: A work of importance by the national hero.
Z 5 7

2405. SCHUMACHER, JOHN N. The depth of Christianization in early seventeenth-century Philippines. PS 16, no. 3 (July 1968), 535-539.

2406. _____. Some historical considerations on the evangelization of the Philippines. CS 2, no. 4 (Dec. 1965), 222-237.
Doherty: Excellent article by a very competent historian.
H 4 1

Doherty: Excellent.
R 4 7
Gowing: Now a standard reference; illustrated.
R 4 7

SEX AND REPRODUCTION

Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
S 3 6

Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
S 4 7
Madigan: Excellent monograph on fertility in Philippines, based on
1956 & 1958 PSSH data.
S 4 6

2410. ____. On fertility and family planning in the Philippines. ERJ 14, no. 1 (June 1967), 41-52.

2411. ____ and WILHELM FLIEGER. Studies of fertility and fertility planning in the Philippines. Demography 5, no. 2 (1968), 714-731.

2412. DOMANTAY, JUANITA P. The socio-economic problems of unwed mothers. SW 6, no. 3 (Mar. 1961), 551, 556.
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study with broad application.
   S 4 6

   Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
   Z/S 4 6
   Madigan: Z/S 3/5 6

   Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
   S 4 6
   Madigan: S 3 6

2415. MANALILI, ALFREDO LUIS CURA. The family planning movement and the Protestant’s view. Unitas 39, no. 3 (Sept. 1966), 383-399.

   Luna: Descriptive statistical analytical study.
   N 4 6
   Madigan: S 3 6

2417. ____ and HIDALGO V. CHAVES. Fertility survey of 1963 in the Philippines. PSR 12, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1964), 5-16.
   Luna: Descriptive statistical study.
   N 4 6
   Madigan: S 3 6

   Cited in Charles O. Houston, A preliminary bibliography of Philippine anthropology....JEAS, Jan. 1953)
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study.
   D 4 4

2419. SOMERS, SISTER MARIE ELISE. The fertility problems as viewed by three leading Dutch theologians. Unitas 39, no. 3 (Sept. 1966), 368-382.
   Luna: Analytical review of the writings of three Dutch theologians.
PART I. GENERAL . . . .

SOCIAL PROBLEMS


2422. ______. El problema de la prostitución en Filipinas. Revista Filipina de Medicina y Farmacia 12, no. 4 (Abril 1921), 97-103.


2424. ASHBURN, FRANKLIN G. Some police problems and paradoxes in Manila. Lipunan 1, no. 1 (1965), 17-23.


2426. CARROLL, JOHN J. and SALVADOR. A. PARCO. Social organization in a crisis situation: the Taal disaster, a research report submitted to the Asia Foundation. Manila, Philippine Sociological Society, 1966. 59p. (PSS Special papers, no. 1)


2428. FIERRO, VITO N. DEL. The solution to the country's social ills. EQ 5, no. 1 (June 1957), 75-78.

2429. GOMEZ, C. M. FR. ANTONIO VENCES. Study and analysis of criminality among Filipino youth. 1948. Thesis (Ph.D.) - Univ. of Santo Tomas. Cited in Compilation of graduate theses p. 428.


|---------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|


2436. , PUBLIC WELFARE BOARD. A report on child welfare work in the Philippine Islands submitted by Dr. Jose Fabella, Secretary, Public Welfare Board, and Director, Bureau of Dependent Children. (English and Spanish) Manila, Bureau of Print., 1920. 39p. Almanzor: D 4 4


2438. [PHILIPPINES (REPUBLIC) OFFICE OF THE PRESIDENT]. SPECIAL COMMITTEE REPORT. Squatting and slum dwelling in metropolitan Manila. PSR 16, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1968), 92-105.


2441. VIBAR, ELISEO A. Understanding the Filipino character and the prevention of crimes. Unitas 38, no. 4 (Dec. 1965), 559-569. Almanzor: O 3 6


252
SOCIAL WORK

2443. ALMANZOR, ANGELINA C. Philippine experiences in the development of indigenous teaching materials for social work. SW 9, (Nov./Dec. 1964), 98-99. Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Almanzor: S 5 6


2445. BENETUA, NESTORA L. A historical survey of social work in the Philippines from the Spanish era to the present, 1954. CEU. GFS 6 (1955), 259-274.
Almanzor: S 4 6

2446. CROOKES, SPENCER H. A private talk to and about our social work profession in the Philippines. SW 9, (Sept./Oct. 1964), 82-83. Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Almanzor: C 3 6

2447. DEATS, RICHARD L. Christian responsibility for social welfare. CC 5, no. 2 (Mar./Apr. 1965), 4-9.

2448. EINSIEDEL, LUZ A. Social work principles and Filipino culture. CC 5, no. 2 (Mar./Apr. 1965), 16-19.

2449. GUZMAN, LEONORA DE. Social planning and social work. SW 9, nos. 9/10 (Sept./Oct. 1964), 76-77, 90.
Almanzor: S 4 6

Almanzor: Z 3 6

Almanzor: S 4 6

2452. KATZ, ARTHUR. The social worker's role in social policy. SW 7, (Mar. 1962), 810-811. Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Almanzor: S 4 6

2453. LEGARDA, BENITO JR. The challenge to social work in developing countries. Central Bank News Digest 17, (Dec. 7, 1965), 2-5. Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Almanzor: X 4 6

2454. LOZANO, OLMPIA U. The role of the social worker in government child caring institutions. SW 2, (May/June 1957), 44-45. Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Almanzor: S 4 6

253
2455. MITCHELL, THOMAS A. Social work practice in institutions for children. SW 6, no. 10 (Nov. 1961), 728-731. Cited in Index to Philippine Periodicals, v.7, p. 239.
   Almanzor: S 4 6

   Almanzor: W 5 6

2457. OCAMPO, FELICISIMO. Social security and old-age insurance in the Philippines. Philippine Labor 1, no. 7 (Nov. 1962), 7-8.
   Almanzor: G 3 6

   Almanzor: S 5 6

2459. PELAYO, JOSE O. One year of social work. FTY (1965), 263-264, 266, 272.
   Almanzor: D 3 6

   Almanzor: W 5 6

   Almanzor: W 5 6

2462. The place of religion in social work practice. SW 2, (Dec. 1957), 107-108. Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
   Almanzor: W 3 6

   Almanzor: G 4 6

   Almanzor: C 3 6


   Almanzor: W 5 6

254
## SOCIOL OGY

   Coller: High school text, well written and fairly objective - factual.
   Y 3 4

   Coller: Z 3 9

   Coller: Introductory college text, social problems orientation.
   Z 4 7

   Coller: Discussion of problems met while doing field study in a Leyte Village.
   Z 3 6


   Coller: Attempts to analyse the difficulties impeding sociological development in the Philippines.
   Z 4 7

   Source: U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section. Shelflist.
   Coller: High school text - objective, factual, good general overview.
   S 3 7

   Coller: Actually an analysis of sociology itself - brings in the philosophy of the social sciences.
   H 4 7

2475. HUNT, CHESTER L. Sociology and national integration. SJ 8, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1961), 189-197.
Coller: College text presentation - useful mention of how sociology developed in the Philippines.  
Z 3 7

Coller: College text - some original data - fairly useful analysis throughout.  
Z 3 7

Z 4 7

Z 4 7

Almanzor: Z 5 4  
Z 4 7

Coller: Defining the field in terms of its pattern of development.  
Z 3 7

Coller: Z 3 7

Coller: Further considerations of meta-sociology.  
Z 3 7

Coller: Original thinking on the question - stimulating reading for all new to the topic.  
Z 4 7

2485. WARRINER, CHARLES K. The prospects for a Philippine sociology. PSR 9, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1961), 12-18.  
Coller: Takes a stand on the topic which touched off a strong debate.  
Z 4 7

256
STANDARD OF LIVING AND RECREATION


2489. BERNARDO, GABRIEL A. Sungka-Philippine variant of a widely distributed game. PSSH 9, no. 1 (Mar. 1937), 1-36.

2490. CULIN, STEWART. Philippine games. AA 2, no. 4 (Oct./Dec. 1900), 643-656.

2491. JENKS, ALBERT E. Tang-ga, a Philippine Pa-Ma-To game. AA 8, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1906), 82-87. 1 plate.


TOTAL CULTURE

Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Jocano: P 3 7

2494. ALZONA, ENCARNACION. Our cultural heritage. FTY (1952), 99-100, 110.
Jocano: Y 3 7

Jocano: - 3 7

2496. BANTUG, JOSE P. The composite character of our culture. Unitas 23, no. 3 (Julio/Sept. 1950), 612-618.
Jocano: D 3 7

Jocano: Excellent reference material.
E 5 7

PART I. GENERAL

   Jocano: A good humorous essay from layman’s point of view.

2500. BERREMAN, JOEL V. Filipino stereotypes of racial and national minorities. Pacific Sociological Review 1, no. 1 (Spring 1958), 7–12.
   Jocano: E

2501. _____. Philippine attitudes toward racial and national minorities. Washington (State) State University, Pullman. Research Studies 25, no. 2 (June 1957), 186–194.
   Jocano: An excellent source for published and unpublished materials.

2502. BEYER, H. OTLEY. Philippine ethnography; a collection of original sources relating to the Islands as a whole, or to regions comprehending more than one ethnographic group...Manila, 1918.
   Jocano: An excellent source for published and unpublished materials.

   Jocano: A

   Jocano: A

   Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
   Jocano: G


2507. _____. Philippine social organization and national development. PS 14, no. 4 (Oct. 1966), 575–590.
   Jocano: Z

2508. CASTRENCE, PURA SANTILLAN. State and culture. Comment, no. 5 (First Quarter 1958), 76–86.
   Jocano: G


2510. _____. Rejuvenating the Filipino mentality. Pillars 1, (June 1944), 27–30.
   Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
   Jocano: J

2511. CONSTANTINO, RENATO. The Filipinos in the Philippines and other essays.
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

Quezon City, Filipino Signatures, 1966. 152p.
Jocano: Q 3 7

Jocano: A brief but informative view on need for rewriting Philippine history.
H 4 7

Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Jocano: J 3 7

Jocano: A good essay on Philippine social organization.
Z 4 7

Jocano: Q 3 7

Jocano: Z 3 7


Jocano: A good generalization on Philippine society.
E 5 7
Warren: E 5 7

2519. [____]. The study of Filipino society and its significance to programs of economic and social development. PSR 7, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1959), 2-11.
Jocano: E 5 7

Jocano: E 5 7

Jocano: Y 3 7


259
PART I. GENERAL . . . .


   Jocano: P 3 7


   Jocano: N 3 7

2527. HOLLNSTEINER, MARY R. Regionalism and color as divisive elements in Philippine society. Solidarity 2, no. 9 (Sept./Oct. 1967), 1-4.

2528. JOCANO, F. LANDA. Rethinking Filipino cultural heritage. Lipunan 1, no. 1 (1965), 53-72.

   Jocano: E 4 7

2529. KALAW, TEODORO M. Cinco reglas de nuestra moral antigua; una interpretación. 2 ed. rev., 1947. 158p. 6 plates. (Philippines (Republic) Bureau of Public Libraries. Manuales de Información, no. 5)

   Jocano: H 4 7

2530. LE ROY, JAMES A. Race prejudice in the Philippines. Atlantic Monthly 90, (July 1902), 100-112.

2531. MACARAIG, SERAFIN E. Social attitudes of Filipinos toward foreigners in the Philippines. PSSHR 11, no. 1 (Feb. 1939), 26-33.

   Jocano: Z 3 7

2532. MALLARI, ISMAEL V. Footnote to Philippine culture. University of the East. College of Liberal Arts and Sciences Journal 1, no. 1 (1964), 10-22.

   Jocano: Y 3 7

2533. _____. Pliant like the bamboo. Philippine Prose & Poetry 4, 179-183.

   Jocano: Q 3 7


   Jocano: G 4 7

2535. MOLINA, ANTONIO M. Filipino culture. Unitas 36, no. 3 (Sept. 1963), 346-351.

   Jocano: H 3 7

2536. MORALES, ALFREDO T. The creative Filipino mentality. EQ 10, no. 1 (June 1962), 56-62.

   Jocano: Y 3 7

2537. _____. Filipino resurgence through cultural encounter. DR 3, no. 2
PART I: GENERAL . . . . .

Jocano: Y 3 7

Jocano: Y 3 7


2540. _____. Westernization and social outlook in the Philippines. PJE 33, no. 5 (Nov. 1954), 298-300, 349.
Jocano: Y 3 7


Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Jocano: Y 3 7

2543. NAKPIL, CARMEN G. The hybrid character of contemporary Filipino culture. Comment, no. 5 (First Quarter 1958), p. 58-63.
Jocano: A short, highly critical essay.
J 3 7

2544. ORR, KENNETH G. The sources on characteristics of the people of the Philippine Islands. Eugene, Dept. of Anthropology, Univ. of Oregon, 1956. 35p.

2545. OSIAS, CAMILO. Filipino traits. National Forum 1, (Aug. 1922), 34-49. Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Jocano: Y 3 7

2546. PAL, AGATON P. Aspects of lowland Philippine social structure. PSR 14, no. 1 (Jan. 1966), 31-40.

Jocano: Z 4 7

Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Jocano: D 4 4

2549. PASCUAL, RICARDO ROQUE. The social and cultural development of the Philippines and its international consequences. Manila, Philippine Council, Institute of Pacific Relations. [n.d.] 84p.


261
PART I. GENERAL . . . .

Jocano: J 3 7

Jocano: M 4 4


2553. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Filipinos on a bus ride; observations on the contrast between rural attitudes and Manila’s “nationalism”. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 7, no. 1 (Mar. 5, 1959), 12p. (AR-2-’59)

Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Jocano: G 4 7

Jocano: V 4 7

2556. A model for the study of Philippine social structure. PSR 7, no. 3 July 1959), 1-32.
Jocano: V 4 7

Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Jocano: G 3 7

2558. RODRIGUEZ, E. S. The culture of our forefathers. Phil-China Cultural Journal 1, (Sept. 1947), 1-7.
Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Jocano: J 3 7

Jocano: Y 3 7


Jocano: An excellent view of foreigner's experience in another culture.
E 5 7

2562. WARRINER, CHARLES K. Myth and reality in the social structure of the


Cited by Zamora in General Education Journal (U.P.), no. 12 (Second Semester 1966/67), p. 188.

TRANSPORTATION


Sub-contractor’s Monograph HRAF-16.

Luna: Historical descriptive analytical study.
E 4 7

Wernstedt: E 3 7

2567. GALANG, RICARDO E. Types of watercraft in the Philippines. PJS 75, no. 3 (July 1941), 291-306. 13 plates.

Luna: Descriptive analytical pictorial study.
S 5 4


Luna: Analyzes transportation problems and recommends remedial measures.
X/K 4 6

Wernstedt: Excellent survey of transportation demands and facilities.
X/K 5 6


Coller: Provides documentation of outcomes that were too often taken for granted.
S 5 6

Luna: Descriptive semi-technical statistical analytical study.
S 4/5 6

Polson: A good study on a topic about which there is little hard data.
V 5 6

Villanueva: V 5 6
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

2570. WERNSTEDT, FREDERICK L. The role and importance of Philippine inter-island shipping and trade. Ithaca, Southeast Asia Program, Dept. of Far Eastern Studies, Cornell Univ., 1957. 132p. (Data paper no. 26)

    Anderson: A careful study moving from an expansion of the geographic base, historical development, and present-day inter-island shipping pattern in general, to a study of individual major ports. Maps, tables.
    K 4 5/6

    Coller: Basic field study data - baseline study in its field.
    K 5 6

    Luna: Historical descriptive analytical study.
    K 4 7

    Spencer: First hand field study excellent.
    K 5 7

WOMEN

    Almanzor: Q 3 6

    Almanzor: Y 4 6

    Almanzor: Y 4 4

    Almanzor: Y 4 2

2575. _____. Rizal’s legacy to the Filipino woman. FTY, (1954), 103-104, 125-130.
    Almanzor: Y 4 6

    Almanzor: Y 4 6

2577. _____. The role of Filipino women in the Republic. FTY, (1953), 99-100, 121-122, 141.
    Almanzor: Y 4 6

    Almanzor: Y 4 7

2579. _____. What of the Filipino woman? Philippine Review 1, no. 1 (Mar. 1943),
PART I. GENERAL . . . . . .

33–38.

Source: Index to Periodicals. (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Almanzor:</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>


| Almanzor: |  |  |


| Almanzor: |  |  |


| Almanzor: |  |


| Almanzor: |  |


| Almanzor: |  |


| Almanzor: |  |


| Almanzor: |  |

2587. GAMBOA, MELQUIADES J. The Filipino woman and the law. PSSHR 6, no. 4 (Oct. 1934), 299-305.

| Almanzor: |  |


| Almanzor: |  |


| Almanzor: |  |

2590. LEGARDA, TRINIDAD F. Philippine women and the vote. PM 28, no. 4 (Sept. 1931), 163-165, 196-200.

| Almanzor: |  |

2591. _____. The role of the Filipino woman in nation building. FTY, (1962), 239-240.

| Almanzor: |  |
PART I. GENERAL . . . . .

   Almanzor: G 3 6

   Almanzor: H 4 6

   Source: U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section. Shelflist.
   Almanzor: H 4 6

2595. ___. Woman’s status under independence: a discerning glimpse into the future of fair sex. Philippine Yearbook 1, (1933/1934), 17, 24.
   Almanzor: Q 4 6

   Almanzor: Q 4 6

   Almanzor: Q 4 6

   Almanzor: D 3 6

   Source: U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section. Shelflist.
   Almanzor: G 4 5

   Almanzor: Y 4 7

   Almanzor: Y 4 6


   Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
   Almanzor: Y 3 6

2604. ___. Problems of employed women in certain professional groups in the
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Almanzor:</th>
<th>Y 5 6</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Almanzor:</td>
<td>Q 4 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2606.</td>
<td>PHILIPPINES. UNIVERSITY. COLLEGE OF EDUCATION. DEPT. OF HOME ECONOMICS. Towards an educated Filipino womanhood. EQ 6, nos. 1/2 (June 1958/Sept. 1958), 71-79.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almanzor:</td>
<td>W 3 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2607.</td>
<td>POLICARPIO, PAZ T. Filipino women in history. 1924. 126p. Thesis (B.S.) - U.P.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almanzor:</td>
<td>Y 4 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2608.</td>
<td>RAMOS, MAXIMO. Secrets of the barrio housewife. PM 35, no. 9 (Sept. 1938), 426, 430, 432.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almanzor:</td>
<td>Y 3 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almanzor:</td>
<td>G 4 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2610.</td>
<td>SAN ANDRES-ZIGA, TECLA. The role of the Filipino woman in the community. PJN 33, no. 4 (July/Aug. 1964), 194-196, 198.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almanzor:</td>
<td>O 4 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2611.</td>
<td>SAN DIEGO, LOURDES P. Today's Filipina and morality. FTY, (1965), 227, 244.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almanzor:</td>
<td>R 4 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almanzor:</td>
<td>W 4 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almanzor:</td>
<td>R 4 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almanzor:</td>
<td>R 4 6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

267

Almanzor: Q 4 9
PART II
LUZON
A - BY SUBJECT

GENERAL


Maher: G 5 4

Bello: A good pioneer survey but lacks detailed ethnographic studies. One of the few available reports on the region. E 3 4  
Maher: G 5 4

Maher: E 5 4

2621. COLE, FAY COOPER. Distribution of the non-Christian tribes of Northwestern Luzon. AA n.s. 11, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1909), 329-347. 6 plates.  
Maher: E 5 7  
Scheans: An early article that shaped much thought on the “tribes” of Northern Luzon. E 4/5 7

Bello: An excellent study of Mountain Province cultural ecology. E 5 7

Maher: E 5 4

2624. EGGAN, FRED. Some social institutions in the Mountain Province and their significance for historical and comparative studies. JEAS 3, no. 3 (Apr. 1954), 329-335.  
Bello: An excellent discussion of cultural change in the area; presents original view as regards historical reconstruction of Mountain Province institutions.


2627. GRISHAM, GLEN. Trinidad valley. PM 28, no. 1 (June 1931), 30-31, 44-45.

   Bello: An excellent attempt at historical reconstruction in the area topping historical and ethnographic materials not previously utilized.
   Maher: An important effort to reconstruct the cultural history of Northern Luzon from early records.
   Scheans: Standard secondary source.
   Thomas: A regional history of indigenous life and culture contact as reconstructed from Spanish published sources. Did not use archival materials in Spain.


   Cited in William Henry Scott, Cordillera bibliography, p. 40.


PART II . LUZON . A - BY SUBJECT . . .

   Maher: M 5 3

2635. MANAWIS, MARIANO D. The life of the Nueva Ecija peasant. PM 31, no. 1 (Jan. 1934), 12, 42.

2636. ____. Social relations in the Cagayan. PM 35, no. 5 (May 1938), 235, 245-246.

   Thomas: Almanac and “data-book”—a description of Province near end of Spanish period.
   G 3 3

   Scheans: Somewhat weak on social organization.
   E 5 6

   Bello: A good source document for Northern Luzon ethnography.
   M 4 1-3 (7)
   Maher: M 5 3

   Eggan: M 3-5 3
   Maher: M 5 5

   J 3 7

   Maher: M 5 3

   Bello: An excellent collection of original studies on the Mountain Province, particularly on the southern, central and western parts of the area.
   H/E 4 7

273
Maher: A collection of previously published articles by a missionary-scholar closely familiar with the area.  
M 4/5 7

Scheans: A compilation of Scott’s articles, scientific and literary.  
M 5 7

2644. ____. Some calendars of Northern Luzon. AA 60, no. 3 (June 1958), 563-570.
   Bello: One of the very few descriptions of this aspect of Mountain Province culture.  
   H/E 5 7
   Maher: M 5 7
   Scheans: Excellent survey.  
   M 5 7

   Scheans: Study of a remarkable missionary.  
   M 4/5 7

2645a. STEWART, KILTON R. The old man of the mountains in Luzon. PM 31, no. 2 (Feb. 1934), 55-56, 85-86.
   Maher: E 3 4

   Maher: M 5 3

2646. ____. Letter to the Provincial from Ibung. 28 March 1885, El Correo Sino-Annamita 20, (1886), 7-18.
   Cited in William Henry Scott, Cordillera bibliography. p. 60.
   Maher: M 5 3

   Cited in William Henry Scott, Cordillera bibliography. p. 60. For other letters by Villaverde, consult this bibliography.
   Maher: M 5 3

   Cited in William Henry Scott, Cordillera bibliography. p. 61.
   Maher: M 5 3

   Cited in William Henry Scott, Cordillera bibliography. p. 61.
   Maher: M 5 3

   Cited in William Henry Scott, Cordillera bibliography. p. 61.
   Maher: M 5 3

274
<p>| | | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

|   |   |   |   |
|   |   |   |   |
|   |   |   |   |

2655. WORCESTER, DEAN C. Head-hunters of Northern Luzon. [Covers Negritos, Ilongots, Kalingas and Ifugaos] National Geographic Magazine 23, no. 9 (Sept. 1912), 833-930. 102 photos. | Maher: | G 3 4 |

2656. The non-Christian tribes of Northern Luzon. PJS 1, no. 8 (Oct. 1906), 791-875. 67 plates. | Maher: | G 3 4 |

Agriculture and Food

2657. ASUNCION, DANIEL F. A study of marketing rice in Nueva Ecija. PA 21, no. 3 (Aug. 1932), 177-193. | Intengan: | A detailed study of methods and cost of marketing rice in Nueva Ecija, the rice granary of Luzon. |
|   |   |   |   |
|   |   |   |   |

|   |   |   |   |
|   |   |   |   |
|   |   |   |   |

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
2659. _____. Some aspects of marketing vegetables in La Trinidad, Mountain Province. PA 39, no. 7 (Dec. 1955), 428–437.
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

2660. BEYER, H. OTLEY. The origin and history of the Philippines rice terraces. Philippine International 8, no. 2 (June/July 1964), 18–27.
   Maher: E 4/5 7

   Intengan: An economic study among families on owner-operated and tenant-operated farms.
   G 4 6
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
   Y 5 6

   Intengan: Information is given on early attempts to construct irrigation works in Ilocos Norte.
   G 4 4
   Scheans: Still the only published source on this topic.
   G 5 7
   Thomas: Only details published to date on first-hand study of important Ilocano institution—the cooperative irrigation society.
   E 5 4

2663. DALISAY, AMANDO M. Factors related to income and cost of production of rice on tenant holdings in Cabiao, Nueva Ecija. PA 26, no. 9 (Feb. 1938), 730–756.
   Intengan: An excellent reference on factors that affect income and cost of production of rice tenant holders in Nueva Ecija.
   C 4 4
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
   Y(G) 5 4

2664. DAYYO, SILVERIO C. The rural credit situation and credit experiences of farmers in Bauguen, Ilocos Sur. PA 40, no. 9 (Feb. 1957), 486–497.
   Intengan: The study showed none of the farmers made use of credit facilities set up for them by ACCFA and the rural banks.
   C 4 6
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
   G 5 6

   Bello: An excellent study of Mountain Province cultural ecology.
   E 5 7

2666. GARCIA, NATIVIDAD V. A study of the socio-economic adjustments of two

Thomas: First hand-data on Ilocano (Ilocos Sur and La Union) adaptation to Virginia tobacco introduction.

Z

2667. MABBUN, PABLO N. Farm credit in Aparri, Cagayan. PA 25, no. 6 (Nov. 1936), 493–506.

Intengan: Discusses farm credit facilities extended by PNB branch in Aparri, Cagayan.

C

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

G

2668. MANAWIS, MARIANO D. The Cagayan hunter. PM 34, no. 7 (July 1937), 309, 319.

2669. ____. The Cagayan valley peasant as a farmer. PM 34, no. 5 (May 1937), 214, 222, 224.

2670. ____. Tobacco culture in the Cagayan valley. PM 34, no. 12 (Dec. 1937), 548, 550.

2671. ____. The tobacco dealers and the Cagayan valley peasant. PM 35, no. 1 (Jan. 1938), 30, 40, 42.


Intengan: Narrates actual experiences and observations of a nutritionist in one of its regional surveys.

C

2673. MONTILLA, JOSE. The Ipon fisheries of northern Luzon. PJS 45, no. 1 (May 1931), 61–75. 6 plates.

Intengan: Describes methods of catching the fry of various species of gobies that spawn in the sea. Its economic importance and conservation are discussed.

C


Intengan: A survey which studied milling facilities and factors affecting cost of milling. Recommendations for improvement are given.

C

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.

Y(G)

2675. PHILIPPINES (REPUBLIC) FOOD AND NUTRITION RESEARCH CENTER. Nutrition survey of Ilocos-Mountain Province region.


Intengan: A comprehensive assessment of the nutritional status
conducted on a regional scale.
C 5 6

Intengan: A comprehensive assessment of the nutritional status conducted on a regional scale.
C 5 6

Intengan: Factors are cited which influence palay marketing practices of farmers in two towns of Nueva Ecija.
C 3 6
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
Y 5 6

2678. ROMANO, FELINO B. Warehouses and rice mills in some towns of Nueva Ecija. PA 38, nos. 2/3 (July/Aug. 1954), 211-224.
Intengan: Gives information and recommendation for improvement of existing milling and storage facilities in 13 towns in Nueva Ecija.
C 5 6
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
Y 5 6


2680. ____ and OTHERS. The economic and social status of rice farmers in the Ilocos region. PA 40, no. 1 (June 1956), 649-658.
Intengan: The poor economic status and low living standards of the farm families studied are attributed to small farm size and poor farming methods employed.
C 3 6
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
Y(G) 5 6

2681. SCOTT, WILLIAM HENRY. Growing rice in Sagada. PEJ 2, no. 1 (First Semester 1963), 85-96.
Scheans: M 5 7

2682. _____. A preliminary report on upland rice in northern Luzon. SWJA 14, no. 1 (Spring 1958), 87-105.
Maher: M 5 7
Scheans: Broke new ground on this topic.
M 5 7


2684. SUTER, DWAYNE. Technological problems of the Cagayan valley and their possible solution. SJ 11, nos. 1/2 (Mar./June 1964), 76-83.
Intengan: An analysis of the technological problems of the region and approaches to the solution of some of them.

C 3 6

ARCHAEOLOGY

Solheim: Report on fieldwork in the Babuyan Islands, just north of Luzon.

N 5 1/2

2686. KOENIGSWALD, G. H. R. VON. Preliminary report on a newly-discovered stone age culture from Northern Luzon, Philippine Islands. AP 2, no. 2 (Winter 1958), 69-70. 1 plate.
Maher: D 5 1
Scheans: Brief note on an important find.
D 5 1
Solheim: First and only report on palaeolithic tools found in the Cagayan valley by the author.
D 5 1

Maher: A 5 1
Scheans: Beyerian diffusionist study.
A 4/5 1
Solheim: New data and reinterpretation of jar burials found in the Philippines and elsewhere in Asia.
A 4/5 1

2688. _____ and TERRY SHULER. Further notes on Philippine pottery manufacture: Mountain Province and Panay. JEAS 8, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1959), 1-10.
Hart: A 5 7
Maher: A 5 7
Sibley: A 5 7

Maher: E 4/5 7
Solheim: E/A 4? 1

BEHAVIOR PROCESS AND PERSONALITY

2690. LYNCH, FRANK. Philippine values: social acceptance. PS 10, no. 1 (Jan.

Bello: An excellent study of Philippine values—one of the first attempts to use value approach to modern Philippine society; presents some useful guidelines for further research.

8

BUILDINGS, TOOLS AND EQUIPMENT

2691. LEGARDA Y FERNANDEZ, BENITO. Colonial churches in Ilocos. PS 8, no. 1 (Jan. 1960), 121-158.


Maher: M 5 7
Scheans: Excellent data.
M 5 7

CLOTHING, ADORNMENT AND MATERIALS


Maher: M 5 4
Scheans: Standard source emphasizing similarities rather than differences.
M 5 7

COMMUNITY AND COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT

2694. SACAY, FRANCISCO M. and FLORENDO R. NAANEP. A study of farm, home, and community conditions in a farm village of Ilocos Norte as a basis for formulating a program of rural education. PA 29, no. 7 (Dec. 1940), 555-570.
DRINKS, DRUGS AND INDULGENCE


Maher: E 5 4

ECONOMICS


Maher: A useful summary of already published data.

E 4 7


Maher: E 4 7


Thomas: The only field geologic study of Ilocos Norte (part thereof), which puts the sparcity of mineral resources into proper perspective.

N 5 6


Thomas: A compilation of “Facts” including much data known only in government offices in Laoag, the provincial capital.

G/X 3 6

EDUCATION


Sals: High standard of scholarship.

M 5 6
PART II . LUZON . A – BY SUBJECT . . .

2702. SACAY, FRANCISCO M. Educational and occupational pursuits of former students in the Batangas and Ilocos Norte high schools. PA 32, no. 2 (Oct./Dec. 1948), 114-123.

   Sals: Y 4 7

2704. ____. Education in the Mountain Province. Sagada Social Studies (Sagada, Mt. Province), no. 4 (June 1955), 1-61. Suggested by Warren.
   Warren: Y 5 6

ETHNIC INFLUENCES

   Scheans: The sources on the Chinese of the Ilocos.
   M 5 7
   Thomas: Data principally for Vigan, Ilocos Sur.
   M/Z 5 6
   Weightman: A valuable contribution to research on Chinese in Philippines but superceded by item no. 2707.
   E 5 6

2706. ____. Continuity and change as shown by attitudes of two generations of Chinese in the Ilocos Provinces, Philippines. SJ 13, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1966), 12-21.
   Weightman: Brief summary of part of findings in Continuity and change in the Chinese family...
   E 4 6
   Wickberg: E 4 7

   Weightman: A classic - should be published in modified form.
   E 5 6
   Wickberg: E 4 7

2708. ____. Marriage as a focal point in cultural orientation of Chinese adults and children in Ilocos. PSR 13, no. 4 (Oct. 1965), 249-259.
   Weightman: Published portion of Ph.D.
   E 5 6

2709. ____. Reply to Professor Juco’s article (January 1966 issue of the PSR) on “Legal aspects of Chinese marriages in the Philippines”. PSR 14, no. 3 (July 1966), 167-168.
   Weightman: Brief classification of legalistic points.
   E 5 6

282
   Weightman: Good treatment of evasion techniques used to affect nationalization laws.
   Wickberg: E 5 6

   Scheans: M 5 7
   Thomas: Data principally for Vigan, Ilocos Sur.
   M/S 5 6
   Weightman: M.A. thesis - elaborated later in Ph.D.
   M 5 7

FAMILY AND KINSHIP


   Scheans: Emphasis on child rearing.
   E 5 6


2715. TADAOAN, PIO M. The peace pact as a means of social control in the Mountain Province. PSSHR 19, no. 1 (Mar. 1954), 87-103.

FINE ARTS

2716. GRISHAM, GLEN. Benguet cañaos. PM 27, no. 12 (May 1931), 724, 748-749.

   Cited in U.P. theses and dissertations index. p. 93.
   Trimillos: Y 3 6

   Pfeiffer: R 5 6
Trimillos: One of the first systematic studies for a music.

FOLKLORE AND MYTHOLOGY


Appendix III - Aeta Material Collected by Damian Amazona. p. 63-64.

2722. RIGUERA, FLORENCIO. “Sumang”: a folk rite in Ilocos. PSR 16, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1968), 66-73.

2723. SCHEANS, DANIEL J. A Remontado legend from Ilocos Norte. PS 15, no. 3 (July 1967), 496-497.

GEOGRAPHY AND DEMOGRAPHY

2724. CRUZ, CORNELIO CASTOR. The Mountain Province: a geographic study of its assets, possibilities and handicaps. NASB 1, no. 4 (Nov. 1931), 343-378. 9 plates.


2726. JAUG, JOSE O. This town called Dolores. PGJ 4, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1956), 30-35.
Spencer: Useful summary on a local town.
K 4 7

2727. LUNA, TELESFORO W., JR. Land utilization in Ilocos Norte. PGJ 7, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1963), 133-142.
Spencer: Land use—agricultural survey, some primary data.
K 4/5 6
Thomas: Summary of physical geography and land use of his native province by the geography professor at the Univ. of the Philippines.

284


**Thomas:** Publication of a paper first prepared for a graduate seminar in geography of southeast Asia while author was a graduate student at Yale University.

\[ H \ 3 \ 7 \]

### HEALTH AND SICKNESS


2731. **GRISHAM, GLEN.** Pagan priests of Benguet. PM 29, no. 9 (Feb. 1933), 399-400, 420-422.

2732. **MANAWIS, MARIANO D.** Cagayan peasant health measures. PM 34, no. 10 (Oct. 1937), 451, 456, 458.

2733. **WILLETS, DAVID G.** General conditions affecting the public health and diseases prevalent in the Batanes Islands, P.I. PJS 8B, no. 1 (Feb. 1913), 49-57.

### HISTORY AND CULTURE CHANGE


2735. **EGGAN, FRED.** Comments on assimilation in the Mountain Province. PSSHR 19, no. 1 (Mar. 1954), 104-106.

**Maher:** E 5 7


2737. **[ ].** Some aspects of culture change in the northern Philippines. AA n.s. 43, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1941), 11-18.
Maher: E 5 7
Scheans: Highly influential article.
E 4/5 7

2738. ____. Some social institutions in the Mountain Province and their significance for historical and comparative studies. JEAS 3, no. 3 (Apr. 1954), 329-335.
Maher: M 5 4
Scheans: Elaborates on the preceding article.
E 4/5 7

Bello: A standard sourcebook for all who want to understand social and political developments in the Mountain Province. Should be a good reference book for students of Philippine public administration.
E 5 7
Maher: An overview of the Mountain Province during the American period.
E 4/5 4
Scheans: Standard source.
E 4/5 7
Thomas: The standard reference (a classic) on directed cultural change (applied anthropology) on the pagan tribes of Mountain Province.
E 4 4

Maher: M 4/5 7

Maher: M 4/5 7

Maher: A useful source on Spanish contacts in the Mountain Province.
M 4/5 7

2743. VARGAS, BENITO. The Camiguin No. 2 island; its history and resources. Acta Manilana 4, no. 2 Series A (Dec. 1968), 110-119.

Maher: F 4 7


2746. ____. Occupational acculturation in the Mountain Province. JEAS 3, no. 1 (Oct. 1953), 87-96.
Maher: F 4/5 7
INDUSTRIES

2747. CHRISTIE, EMERSON B. Notes on the pottery industry in San Nicolas, Ilocos Norte. PJS 9D, no. 2 (Apr. 1914), 117-121. 3 plates.
   Thomas: First scientific account of techniques used in backyard “cottage industry” for which poblacion of San Nicolas is best known.
   E 5 4


2749. ____. The stone industry at San Esteban, Ilokos Sur. PJS 7D, no. 4 (Aug. 1912), 213-231. 5 plates.

   Thomas: A more detailed and up-to-date article, but a companion piece to Christie’s 1914 classic. (“Notes on the pottery industry in San Nicolas, Ilocos Norte.”)
   E 5 6

2751. SOLHEIM, WILHELM G., II and TERRY SHULER. Further notes on Philippine pottery manufacture: Mountain Province and Panay. JEAS 8, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1959), 1-10.
   Hart: A 5 7
   Maher: A 5 7
   Sibley: A 5 7

INFANCY AND CHILDHOOD

2752. MANAWIS, MARIANO D. Childhood in the Cagayan valley. PM 33, no. 8 (Aug. 1936), 396, 414.

   Bello: An excellent study of an Iloko village—one of the few undertaken so far—presents some good ethnography on Iloko. But contains certain errors on native terms, particularly on kinship.
   E 5 6
   Maher: E 5 6
   E 5 6

287
PART II . LUZON . A - BY SUBJECT . . .

E   5   6

  Maher: M   5   7
  Scheans: A unique study.
  M   5   7

INTERPERSONAL RELATIONS

2755. HOLLNSTEINER, MARY R. Reciprocity in the lowland Philippines. PS 9, no. 3 (July 1961), 387-413.
  Polson: A good discussion of the various categories of this pattern.
  E   4   6

LABOR

  Maher: F 4/5 7

LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE

  Maher: E 4/5 7
  Scheans: Implications have never been explored.
  E 4/5 7
  Ward: Historical study on language separation.
  A/E 5 6

  Ward: Kalinga vocabulary.
  L 3 4

  Llamzon: Purely lexical lists of the various Negrito and Aeta languages of Luzon.
  E 4 7
  Maher: M 5 4

288
Ward: Primary data on Casiguran Negrito language.

M/L  5  4

MARRIAGE

2760. MANAWIS, MARIANO D. Courtship and marriage among the peasants of Cagayan. PM 32, no. 3 (Mar. 1935), 146–147, 150–151.

THE PEOPLE: CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUPS (GENERAL WORKS)

2761. MEYER, ADOLPH B. Album von Philippinen-Typen[I] Dresden, Wilhelm Hoffmann, 1885. 10p. 32 plates [including photographs taken in 1872].

Jocano: E 3 7


Jocano: E 3 7


Jocano: E 3 7


2765. WORCESTER, DEAN CONANT. The non-Christian peoples of the Philippine Islands. National Geographic Magazine 24, no. 11 (Nov. 1913), 1157–1256. 89 colored and b/w illus.

POLITICAL ORGANIZATION AND BEHAVIOR


Bello: A standard sourcebook for all who want to understand social and political developments in the Mountain Province. Should be a good reference book for students of Philippine public administration.
E 5  7

Maher: An overview of the Mountain Province during the American period.
E 4/5 4

Scheans: Standard source.
E 4/5 7

Thomas: The standard reference (a classic) on directed cultural change (applied anthropology) on the pagan tribes of Mountain Province.
E 4 4


Maher: Biography of an American civil servant whose career spanned much of the American experience in the Mountain Province.
E 4/5 7

PROPERTY AND EXCHANGE


RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES


Anderson: Description of finds and speculation of possible Chinese influence in the region.
C 5 4

2772. BELLO, MOISES C. Some observations on beliefs and rituals of the Bakun-

2773. DERAEDT, JULES. Religious representations in Northern Luzon. SLQ 2, no. 3 (1964), 245-348.
   Sals: Highly scholarly work.
   E  5  7

2774. FLATTERTY, PHYLLIS. Aspects of divination in the Northern Philippines. Chicago, Philippine Studies Program, Dept. of Anthropology, Univ. of Chicago, 1968. 108p. (Research series, no. 6)
   Warren: E  5  7

   Sals: L  5  7

2776. GRISHAM, GLEN. Pagan priests of Benguet. PM 29, no. 9 (Feb. 1933), 399-400, 420-422.

2777. LEGARDA Y FERNANDEZ, BENITO. Colonial Churches of Ilocos. PS 8, no. 1 (Jan. 1960), 121-158. 16 plates.

2778. MANAWIS, MARIANO D. Death in the Cagayan valley. PM 33, no. 12 (Dec. 1936), 600-601.

2779. _____. The farmer's life in the Cagayan valley. PM 29, no. 9 (Feb. 1933), 394-395.

2780. _____. Minannamay. PM 36, no. 3 (Mar. 1939), 122-123.

2781. MILLER, MERTON L. The burial mounds of Camiguin island. PJS 6D, no. 1 (Feb. 1911), 1-5. 5 plates.

   Eggan: M  3-5  3
   Maher: M  5  5

   Maher: M  5  7
   Sals: E  5  7

2784. SOLHEIM, WILHELM G., II. Notes on burial customs in and near Sagada Mountain Province. PJS 88, no. 1 (Mar. 1959), 123-133. 1 plate.
   Maher: A  5  7
SEX AND REPRODUCTION


STANDARD OF LIVING AND RECREATION


2787. WORCESTER, DEAN C. Field sports among the wild men of northern Luzon. National Geographic Magazine 22, no. 3 (Mar. 1911), 215-267. 54 illus.
GENERAL

2788. BEAN, ROBERT B. and FEDERICO S. PLANTA. The men of Cainta. PJS 6D, no. 1 (Feb. 1911), 7–15. 1 plate.
Anderson: A description of the physical (racial) characteristics of the people of Cainta with supportive tables and plates.

2789. LE GENTIL, M. Some of the usages and customs of the natives of the Philippines and their marriages, from “Voyage dans le Nordes Indes.” Manners, customs and usages of Manila one hundred sixty years ago. Translated from the original French by Fred C. Fisher.
PM Part I: 26, no. 2 (July 1929), 82–83, 103–104.
Part II: 26, no. 4 (Sept. 1929), 205–207, 240–244.
Part IV: 26, no. 10 (Mar. 1930), 639–641, 650.
Anderson: Of special value because of rarity of foreign observer’s descriptions in the latter half of the 18th century. Broad description of conditions and customs of the times.

Anderson: A series of stories or tales (unrelated) which are skilfully put into a variety of specific historical settings and which at times round out documented events.

2791. HOLLNSTEINER, MARY R. Comment on an inventory of sociological and anthropological research in progress, Luzon-based institutions/individuals, June 1963. PSR 11, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1963), 116–124.
Bello: A good survey for institutions backed survey, but not complete for individual researches, e.g., the work of some missionaries in Mountain Province are not included.

2792. ____. Inventory of sociological and anthropological research in progress, Luzon-based institutions/individuals, June 1963. PSR 11, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1963), 107–116.
Scheans: Useful survey of kinds of research being done.

Anderson: An excellent personal account of religions and social customs and the state of manufacture, agriculture, and trade in and surrounding Manila during the years 1848–50.
Felix: An excellent report on Manila since 1850.
2794. THOMPSON, ROBERT WALLACE. A 17th century gazetteer of Manila. SJ 6, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1959), 179-189.
   Anderson: Consists of extensive quotes out of the 1629 completed Compendio y Descripción de las Indias Occidentales by Antonio Vázquez de Espinosa. Interspersed comments by the 'editor' appear and topics include: friars, Chinese, life in Manila, the Audiencia, ecclesiastical matters, and Islam.


   Anderson: T 5 3

   Anderson: A short but succinct characterization of the physical outlay of particularly Manila and the Sulu archipelago as well as a description of the social, political and economic life of their respective inhabitants as observed by the author during the few days of his stay.
   T 5 3
   Arce: T 3 2
   Nimmo: E 3 2

AGRICULTURE AND FOOD

2798. ALDABA, VICENTE C. Fishing methods in Manila Bay. PJS 47, no. 3 (Mar. 1932), 405-423. 5 plates.
   Anderson: Exhaustive descriptive survey with illustrations.
   T 5 4

2799. ARAGONES, SANTOS G. Tenancy, land-use, and farm management practices in Macalong, Asingan, Pangasinan. PA 40, no. 4 (Sept. 1956), 147-162.
   Anderson: A survey of types of farmers and relation between farmers net income and years of schooling, crop yields, and area of cropland in a barrio.
   C 5 6
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
   Y 5 6

   Anderson: Investigation through interviews of 25 families of the dietary and nutritional intake as it relates to their health.


Anderson: Sample includes 389 farms presumably controlled by owner-operators. It surveys the farm size, made of acquisition of the farms, size of income and surplus savings of individual farms.

2803. Feliciano, Gloria D. Sociological considerations in communicating change to Filipino farmers in five barrios of the land reform pilot area in Bulacan Province. PSR 14, no. 4 (Oct. 1966), 257-265.

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful description.


Anderson: One day survey of 210 low income families concentrating on their caloric intake, the protein, mineral and vitamin composition of their diets and food costs vis-a-vis income per household provided.

2805. ____. The food consumption of one hundred four families in Paco district, Manila. PJS 66, no. 4 (Aug. 1938), 397-416.

Anderson: Investigation of dietary habits of persons who are free to choose their food according to their custom. Addendum: specific study over a period of two months.


Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.

2807. Hakim, Rusli. A comparison of lending policies of Facomas and rural banks in Polo and Baliwag, Bulacan. PA 44, no. 1 (June 1960), 30-44.

Anderson: Investigation of the amount of loans, the security offered, interest and repayment rates and an analysis of foreclosure.

2808. Martin, Claro. Methods of smoking fish around Manila Bay. PJS 55, no. 1 (Sept. 1934), 79-89. 2 plates.

Anderson: Detailed description and illustrations.

Anderson: Survey in Bicol and Central Luzon; sample 189 households. Dietary, clinical and biochemical study employing the 3-day method.


Suggested by Intengan.

Intengan: A comprehensive assessment of the nutritional status conducted on a regional scale.


Anderson: Compares a 1958 with a 1959 dietary, clinical and biological survey to determine personal variations in food intake and to see whether 5-day surveys are better than 3-day ones.

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful description.

2812. PIRON, JORGE. Land tenure and level of living in Central Luzon. PS 4, no. 3 (Sept. 1956), 391-410.

Anderson: Provinces involved: Cavite, Rizal, Pampanga, Nueva Ecija and Tarlac. Indicates the slow movement of owner-operators into tenancy.


2814. TABLANTE, NATHANIEL B. and MELCHOR F. CONSTANTINO. The marketing of duck eggs in Morong, Pasig, and Pateros, Rizal. PA 36, no. 6 (Nov. 1952), 303-309.

Anderson: Examination of the relation between sized flock quantity of eggs marketed, problems in marketing, methods of selling, price fluctuations on hand of 181 duck raisers.

2816. _____, Manila ware, a study of the Manila ware kilns at San Pedro, Makati, Rizal province and surviving example from other sites. About 30 typewritten pages, 30 plates. (1946-1947).
Solheim: A 5? 1/2

2817. _____, Notes on a collecting trip in the province of Pangasinan, during Aug.-Sept. 1913, with a list of the museum specimens collected. Philippine Ethnographic Series. Pangasinan set, v. 2. (1913), paper 41.
Solheim: Primarily of historical interest.
A 5 1-3

Cited in Charles O. Houston, A preliminary bibliography of Philippine anthropology...JEAS, Jan. 1953.
Bello: Excellent primary data by a specialist on the subject.
A 5 1

2819. _____ and WALTER ROBB. New data on Chinese and Siamese ceramic wares of the 14th and 15th centuries. PM 27, no. 3 (Aug. 1930), 150-153, 200-204; PM 27, no. 4 (Sept. 1930), 220-223, 250, 252, 254. 33 figures.
Peterson: An early comment on porcelains in the Philippines.
A 5 1
Solheim: Valuable source material.
A 5 1-3

Solheim: F/X 5? 1

Solheim: A/E 4? 1

2822. ____. A typological study of the neolithic stone implements of the Rizal-Bu- lakan region of Luzon, in comparison with those from other parts of the Philippines and neighboring areas. 1949. 195p. 23 figures. Thesis (M.A.) - U.P.
Solheim: The most detailed typological study of stone tools from the Philippines that is available.
A/E 4/5 1

2823. MACEDA, GENEROSO S. Late eighteenth-century kiln-reject jars excavated at the San Juan de Dios hospital foundation. PJS 59, no. 4 (Apr. 1936), 573-577. 2 plates.
Solheim: A 5? 3

BEHAVIOR PROCESS AND PERSONALITY


BUILDINGS, TOOLS AND EQUIPMENT

2826. AGLIBUT, ANDRES P. and A. V. LIPIO. A study of rural housing conditions of one hundred families in Anongono, Rizal. PA 33, no. 2 (Oct./Dec. 1949), 103-110.


CLOTHING, ADORNMENT AND MATERIALS

2829. GALANG, RICARDO E. Mat weaving in Apalit and vicinity, Province of Pampanga, Luzon. Folklore Studies 12, (1953), 113-114.

2830. GOZUM, PATRICIO C. Mat industry in Apalit, Province of Pampanga, Luzon. Folklore Studies 12, (1953), 111-113.

COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT AND TERRITORIAL ORGANIZATION

2831. ANDERSON, JAMES N. Some aspects of land and society in a Pangasinan community. PSR 10, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1962), 41-58.

Polson: An excellent analysis of bilateral kinship and its relation to economic interaction.

2832. ARCINAS, FE RODRIGUEZ. An exploratory study of the socio-economic struc-


2835. LAQUIAN, APRODICIO A. Manila’s urban renewal program. PJPA 10, nos. 2/3 (Apr./July 1966), 176-183.


2837. TURLEY, ROY. Community organization in Tondo. CC 6, no. 6 (Nov./Dec. 1966), 19-25.


2839. VELMONTE, JOSÉ E. and OTHERS. Living conditions in farm homes in Mendez Nuñez and Amadeo, Cavite; Mangatarem, Pangasinan; and Camiling, Tarlac. PA 22, no. 10 (Mar. 1934), 745-776.

ECONOMICS


K 4 7

EDUCATION


Cited in Compilation of graduate theses ..., p. 67.
Weightman: Good data – little analysis. Rapid changes make this a still picture of 1954 pattern.

Y 4 6

ETHNIC INFLUENCES


Amyot: E 5 4-7
Liao: E 4 7
Weightman: One of the few valuable studies in the area. Stress on social not political and economic aspects of Chinese family system.
E 5 6
Wickberg: The title is misleading. This is the best study of Chinese familial system in the Philippines. It is not a study of the community as a whole.
E 4 6


Amyot: Z 3 6
Coller: Carefully-done work on assimilation from the empirical viewpoint.
Z 5 6
Weightman: Excellent—one of few scientific discussions of Chinese schools in Philippine Islands.
Z 5 6


Phelan: H 4 2/3


Weightman: Over-rated; over quoted arm-chair research of a friend of Rizal.
Q 3 3
Wickberg: Q 5 3


Cited in Compilation of graduate theses ..., p. 67.

Weightman: Good data—little analysis. Rapid changes make this a still picture of 1954 pattern.
Y 4 6
Coller: Social history – based on interviews, library research, and field observations.
Z 5 7

Amyot: Z 3 6
Coller: Only study of its kind – fieldwork done by a person who had unusually good access to resources.
Z 5 6
Z 4 6

Cited in Compilation of graduate theses ..., p. 427.
Amyot: Z 3 6
Coller: Empirical study providing facts on actual processes in 20 selected families.
Z 5 6
Liao: S 4 6
Weightman: Valuable but limited by failure to distinguish “ethnic” vs. “legal” Chinese – very small samples.
Z 4 6

Amyot: Z 5 6

FAMILY AND KINSHIP

Anderson: Useful study of Pangasinan kinship, social and economic organization. Much tabular data to support analysis. Barrio-town study set in central Pangasinan.
E 4/5 7
Polson: The fuller thesis version of “Some aspects of land and society in a Pangasinan community”.
E 5 7
Spencer: Good study – discussion.
E 4/5 7

2854. CASTILLO, GELIA TAGUMPAY and JUANITA F. PUA. Research notes on the contemporary Filipino family: findings in a Tagalog area. PJHE 14, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1963), 4-35.
Polson: An excellent study of the relationships of family characteristics to social and economic status.


GEOGRAPHY AND DEMOGRAPHY


2859. HERNANDO, EUGENIO. Life tables for the native resident population of the city of Manila for the year 1920. PJS 34, no. 2 (Oct. 1927), 161-185.


2862. ____. Land value patterns in Manila. PSR 3, no. 1 (Jan. 1955), 25-34.

HEALTH AND SICKNESS


2864. LARA, ALMA F. Health needs of the rural area of Quezon City and their educational implications. 1954. 127p. Thesis (M.A.) - U.P.


HISTORY AND CULTURE CHANGE

2867. DOUGLAS, LOUIS H. Modernization in a transitional setting: a Philippines case study. Civilisations (Brussels) 18, no. 2 (1968), 204–231.

2868. FELICIANO, GLORIA D. Sociological considerations in communicating change to Filipino farmers in five barrios of the land reform pilot area in Bulacan Province. PSR 14, no. 4 (Oct. 1966), 257–265.

   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful description.
   Y 4 6

2869. LE GENTIL, M. Manila from the 16th to the 18th century. Translated from the original French by Fred C. Fisher. PM 36, no. 8 (Aug. 1939), 328–329, 337.

2870. ____. Manila one hundred sixty years ago. PM 26, no. 4 (Sept. 1929), 205–207, 240–244.


2872. LARKIN, JOHN A. The place of local history in Philippine historiography. JSEAH 8, no. 2 (Sept. 1967), 306–317.


INDUSTRIES

2874. LUNA, TELEFORO W., JR. Manufacturing in greater Manila. PGJ 8, nos. 3/4 (July/Dec. 1964), 55–86.

2875. WITT, J. C. Methods of burning pottery in the vicinity of Manila and their influence on the quality of the product. PJS 13A, no. 2 (Mar. 1918), 59–63. 2 plates.
LAND TENURE AND LAND REFORM

2876. DIOKNO, JOSE W. Legal aspects of land reform: the Central Luzon experience. Solidarity 2, no. 8 (July/Aug. 1967), 4-11.

2877. FELICIANO, GLORIA D. Sociological considerations in communicating change to Filipino farmers in five barrios of the land reform pilot area in Bulacan Province. PSR 14, no. 4 (Oct. 1966), 257-265.

MOBILITY AND SOCIAL STRATIFICATION


POLITICAL ORGANIZATION AND BEHAVIOR

2880. CUNNINGHAM, CHARLES HENRY. The audiencia in the Spanish colonies as illustrated by the audiencia of Manila (1583-1800). Berkeley, 1919. 479p. Thesis (Ph.D.) - Univ. of California. (Univ. of California publications in history. v.9)

2881. HOLLNSTEINER, MARY R. The dynamics of power in a Philippine municipality. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P., 1963. 227p. (Study Series no. 7)

Grossholtz: The classic study of the socio-cultural roots of politics at the local level. Z 5 6

Stauffer: Very important case study. Adds a great deal to our knowledge of local politics as well as to cross-cultural research methodology. Z 5 6

Villanueva: An excellent case study of political processes in a barrio. Z/E 5 6

2882. LAQUIAN, APRODICIO A. The city in nation-building; politics and administration in metropolitan Manila. Manila, School of Public Administration, U.P., 1966. 220p. (Studies in Public Administration, no. 8)

Grossholtz: V 3 6

2883. ____. Politics in metropolitan Manila. PJPA 9, no. 4 (Oct. 1965), 331-342.

Grossholtz: V 3 6

2884. WENGERT, EGBERT S. and PRIMITIVO R. DE LEON. A case study of decision-making in city government: The Aviles-Legarda-Mendiola traffic ex-
periment in Manila. PJPA 1, no. 2 (Apr. 1957), 108-126.

Grossholtz: Excellent case study of administrative politics.

PROPERTY AND EXCHANGE

Anderson: Useul study of Pangasinan and Ilokano kinship, social and economic organization. Much tabular data to support analysis. Barrio-town study set in central Pangasinan.
Spencer: Good study - discussion.

2886. PIRON, JORGE. Land tenure and level of living in central Luzon. PS 4, no. 3 (Sept. 1956), 391-410.
Anderson: Provinces involved: Cavite, Rizal, Pampanga, Nueva Ecija and Tarlac. Indicates the slow movement of owner-operators into tenancy.

RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES


2888. ALONZO, MANUEL P., JR. The diocese and cathedral of Manila. HB 7, no. 2 (June 1963), 116-131.
Anderson: Well documented commentary on the development of the Catholic administration framework and missionary activities during the early Spanish period.

2889. AUGUSTIN, DEMETRIO R. Ceremonies in connection with the dead in Malolos, Bulacan. PSR 4, nos. 2/3 (Apr./July 1956), 32-39.
Anderson: General description of ceremonies surrounding death with emphasis on specific games played during wake.


2891. GANNETT, LUCY M. J. A parish feast at Manila. Independent (New York) 50,
no. 2589 (July 14, 1898), 105-107.

Anderson: Popular description of the patron’s day fiesta of Paco.


Amyot: Z 3 6
Coller: Only study of its kind - fieldwork done by a person who had unusually good access to resources.
Z 5 6
Z 4 6

SEX AND REPRODUCTION


Madigan: Analyzes sample of otherwise unreleased 1960 census data.
Z 4/5 6

SOCIAL PROBLEMS

2895. ALDABA-BALUYUT, DIWATA. Social group work in Manila city jail. SW 6, no. 4 (Apr. 1961), 570-571, 581, 586.

Stone: Z 3 6


Stone: First study of squatter community in Manila. Useful as foundation reading.
Z 5 6

2897. ASHBURN, FRANKLIN G. The recent inquiries into the structure-function of conflict gangs in the Manila city jail. AS 3, no. 1 (Apr. 1965), 126-144.

Stone: Excellent discussion of Philippine pathological behavior.
Z 5 6


Stone: Demographic approach to causes of suicide.
Z 4 6
Stone: Demographic approach to causes of suicide. Z 4 6

2900. DOHERTY, JOHN F. Crime, a symptom of change. PSR 13, no. 1 (Jan. 1965), 14-18


Stone: G 5 6

2903. LANSANG, FLORA C. A profile of a Manila slum. 1951. 56p. Thesis (M.A.) - Philippine Women's Univ. Cited in Compilation of graduate theses ... p. 419. 
Stone: Descriptive account of slum in Manila. Z 4 6

Stone: Demographic data. Z 4 6

Stone: Public administration approach to Manila’s growth problem. V/Y/G 5 6

STANDARD OF LIVING AND RECREATION

2906. AGBANLOG, ANSELMO. A study of the standard of living in the towns of Balungao and San Carlos, Pangasinan. PA 18, no. 10 (Mar. 1930), 581-603.

2907. SANTIAGO, ALICIA A. Leisure-time activities of high school students in Central Luzon. EQ 1, no. 2 (Dec. 1953), 144-154.

TOTAL CULTURE

GENERAL

2909. JAGOR, [FEDOR]. On the natives of Naga, in Luzon. Philippine Islands. Ethnological Society of London 2, no. 2 (July 1870), 170-175.


2911. MARASIGAN, PETRONILA C. Social activities in Cuenca, Batangas. PSR 4, nos. 2/3 (Apr./July 1956), 47-53.

2912. MILLER, MERTON L. The non-Christian people of Ambos, Camarines. PJS 6D, no. 6 (Dec. 1911), 321-325. 4 plates.


2914. ZINGG, ROBERT M. Batangas Province. PM 25, no. 9 (Feb. 1929), 512-513, 530-532.

AGRICULTURE AND FOOD

Cited in U.P. theses and dissertations index. p. 6.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.
S 5 6

2916. ALDABA, VICENTE C. The Dalag fishery of Laguna de Bay. PJS 45, no. 1 (May 1931), 41-59. 2 plates.
Intengan: Culture of dalag in Laguna de Bay is studied and measures for its protection.
C 5 4

2917. ____. Fishing methods in Laguna de Bay. PJS 45, no. 1 (May 1931), 1-28. 12 plates.
Intengan: Describes methods of catching fish by species.
C 5 4

2918. ____. Fishing methods in Manila Bay. PJS 47, no. 3 (Mar. 1932), 405-423. 5 plates.
Intengan: Describes specialized methods for catching different kinds of fish.
C 5 4

2919. ____. The Kanduli fishery of Laguna de Bay. PJS 45, no. 1 (May 1931), 29-39.
Intengan: Fish culture of the most important fish in Laguna de Bay
is described, giving regulatory measures for its continued propagation.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Document ID</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Authors</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2920</td>
<td>Studies on the consumption of sugar for one year by fifty Filipino families in Calauan, Laguna.</td>
<td>ATIENZA, JOSÉ C.</td>
<td>Reported sugar consumption is 14.4 kilogram per capita, a value higher than previous reports.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2921</td>
<td>Perceptions of some Laguna rice farmers about the Masagana rice culture.</td>
<td>BAUTISTA, DANilo and ROGELIO P. MEGINO.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2922</td>
<td>Organization and operation of duck farms in Mayondon and Bayog, Los Baños, Laguna.</td>
<td>CRUZ, DALMACIO A.</td>
<td>The operation of duck farms is analyzed and recommendations for improving the business are given.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2923</td>
<td>Comparative economic analysis of experimental data on the use of tractor and carabao in lowland rice farming.</td>
<td>DEOMAMPO, N. R.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2924</td>
<td>Case studies of farm families, Laguna province, Philippines.</td>
<td>DIAZ, RALPH C. and HORST and JUDITH VON OPPENFELD.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2925</td>
<td>The retailing of fresh fruits and vegetables in the public market of Calamba, Laguna.</td>
<td>HOSILLOS, LILIA V.</td>
<td>Describes the retailing of fresh fruits and vegetables in a Philippine town.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2926</td>
<td>Marketing palay in Hanggan, Bay, and Lecheria and Banlic, Calamba, Laguna.</td>
<td>KEARL, C. D., C. D. VILLANUEVA, and A. N. PAGADUAN.</td>
<td>Specific information on marketing system employed by rice farmers is given to serve as basis for improving the same.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2927</td>
<td>Marketing coconut products in Tayabas and Laguna.</td>
<td>MABBUN, PABLO N.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Intengan: An analytical study of the methods of financing, production and marketing used in the coconut and copra trade of two provinces.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

2928. ______. A study of the marketing of copra in Lucena, Tayabas. PA 18, no. 10 (Mar. 1930), 621–633.
Intengan: Gives recommendation on copra marketing in the capital of a large coconut producing region.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

2929. MARIANO, LEONARDO, JR. and RAOUL R. URSUA. The changing attitude of farmers in pump irrigated areas in the Bicol provinces. PGJ 5, nos. 1/2 (Jan./June 1957), 26–36.
Intengan: Benefits brought to farmers by irrigation system may pave the way for adoption of improved farm techniques.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.


Suggested by Intengan.
Intengan: A comprehensive assessment of the nutritional status conducted on a regional scale.

2933. RAYMUNDO, DOMICIANO E. Retailing of farm products in the public market of San Pablo City. PA 37, nos. 1/2 (June/July 1953), 16–22.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

Intengan: Survey was done on coconut farms. Information on income, its variation and causes; operating procedures and practices, privileges; characteristics of tenants, etc.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.

Intengan: Characteristics of coconut farms, labor and its use, farm practices, income and earnings are reported.

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.


Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

2937. SACAY, FRANCISCO M. and E. P. AGUSTIN. Equity of the share lease used among rice farmers in Calamba, Laguna. PA 35, no. 3 (Aug. 1951), 109-114.

Intengan: Contains useful information on returns to tenants and landlord on a 50-50, 55-45 and 70-30 share lease.

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.

2938. ____ and FABIANA E. ALVIAR. A survey of farm, home, and community conditions of rice farmers in the barrios of Cabuyao, Laguna, as basis for formulating a program of rural improvement. PA 35, no. 7 (Dec. 1951), 368-374.

Intengan: Information gathered can be used for improvement of rural improvement programs.

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

2939. ____ and MARTIN V. JARMIN. A study of economic and social conditions in a farm village of Laguna. PA 31, no. 1 (July/Aug./Sept. 1947), 44-51.

Intengan: A study of the conditions, problems and needs of a farm village to serve as basis in the formulation of an effective rural improvement program.

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.


Intengan: Information given can be useful to credit institutions, for establishing economic levels and for general operating procedures.

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

2941. SANTELICES, JULIAN V. Social and economic conditions of coconut farmers in Calolbon, Catanduanes. PA 42, no. 6 (Nov. 1958), 222-230.

Intengan: Reports on economic and social conditions of farmers in a Filipino town.

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
   Intengan: Reports on food consumed by families using inventory method. Data is expressed in man units per family.
   C 3 4

2943. TABLANTE, NATHANIEL B. and ISABELO A. AMURAO. Marketing coffee produced in the province of Batangas. PA 36, no. 9 (Feb. 1953), 430-438.
   Intengan: Gives information on methods and channels used in marketing coffee; and recommendations for improving the system.
   C 3 6
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
   Y 5 6

2944. ____ and MARCOS M. NUESTRO. Marketing coconuts and copra in the upland towns of Cavite. PA 36, no. 10 (Mar. 1953), 492-502.
   Intengan: The principal coconut-producing towns of Cavite were surveyed. Problems discussed.
   C 3 6
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
   Y 5 6

2945. ____ and DOMINADOR M. TOMBO, JR. The marketing of mandarins, citrus nobilis lour., produced in 1951 in the province of Batangas. PA 35, no. 8 (Jan. 1952), 415-427.
   Intengan: Problems of recommendations are given on the system of marketing of citrus.
   C 3 6
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
   Y 5 6

2946. TALAVERA, FLORENCIO. The fisheries of Lake Sampaloc, San Pablo, Laguna province, Luzon. PJS 48, no. 3 (July 1932), 411-427. 4 plates.
   Intengan: Gives reasons for decrease in fish supply in Lake Sampaloc as well as suggested remedies.
   C 4 4
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

2947. VEJERANO, TOMAS M. Marketing pineapples from Indang and Amadeo, Cavite, in 1954. PA 39, no. 8 (Jan. 1956), 496-503.
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
   S 5 6

2948. VELMONTE, JOSE E. and ALFONSO B. CASTRO. An economic and social survey of sugar cane tenancies on the Calamba sugar estate, Laguna. PA 30, no. 4 (Sept. 1941), 314-338.
   Intengan: A study on sugar tenancy typical in this area.
   C 3 5
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
   Y(G) 5 5

2949. VILLADOLID, DEOGRACIAS V. Methods and gear used in fishing in Lake Taal and the Pansipit River. PA 20, no. 9 (Feb. 1932), 571-575. 4 plates.
   Intengan: Report on the fishing gear and fishing methods of the region.
   C 3 4
2950. ______ and MAMERTO D. SULIT. A list of plants used in connection with fishing activities in the Laguna de Bay regions and in Batangas Province, Luzon. PA 21, no. 1 (June 1932), 25-35.

Intengan: Lists of Philippine plants grouped according to usage in fishing activities of the region.

C 4 4

ARCHAEOLOGY


Solheim: Primarily of historical interest.

A 5 1


Cited by Manuel in Zamora, Studies in Philippine anthropology. p. 44.

Solheim: A 5? 1


Solheim: A 5? 1


Solheim: The major work on Asian porcelains and Philippine pottery for this period.

A/E 5 1/2

2955. ______ and ALFREDO EVANGELISTA. The Bato caves, Sorsogon Province, Philippines; a preliminary report of a jar burial-stone tool assemblage. JEAS 6, no. 1 (Jan. 1957), 49-55. Also published in National Research Council of the Philippines Bulletin no. 42 (June 1958), 116-125, with 4 photos, as: The Bato Caves, Sorsogon Province; a preliminary site report.

Solheim: Important data on Philippine pottery and the late Neolithic.

A/E and A 5 1

2956. ______. The cave archaeology of Cagraray Island, Albay province, Philippines. JEAS 6, no. 1 (Jan. 1957), 57-68.

Solheim: Reports on sites.

A/E and A 5 1


Solheim: A 3 1/2


2960. _____. Preliminary report on archaeological field work in San Narciso, Tayabas, P. I. JEAS 1, no. 1 (Oct. 1951), 70-76. 8 plates.

COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT AND TERRITORIAL ORGANIZATION

2961. EINSIEDEL, LUZ A. Success and failure in selected community development projects in Batangas. Quezon City, 1960. 125p. (Community Development Research Council, U.P. Study Series no. 3)

2962. PARCO, SALVADOR A. Regional development planning: the Bicol experiment. PJPA 9, no. 3 (July 1965), 265-274.

2963. VELMONTE, JOSÉ E., JUAN O. JUMAGUI and PEDRO H. VIRAY. Living conditions in farm homes in Mendez Nuñez and Amadeo, Cavite; Mangatarem, Pangasinan; and Camiling, Tarlac. PA 22, no. 10 (Mar. 1934), 745-776.

ECONOMICS


EDUCATION


2967. _____, GIL F. SAGUIGUIT, and FAUSTINO BRUAL. Educational and occupational pursuits of former students in the Batangas and Ilocos Norte high schools. PA 32, no. 2 (Oct./Nov./Dec. 1948), 114–123.

FAMILY AND KINSHIP


GEOGRAPHY AND DEMOGRAPHY

   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
   G 5 6

2971. EUBINAG, AURORA F. The economic geography of the city of San Pablo. PGJ 3, no. 2 (Apr./June 1955), 101–103.
   Spencer: Student paper listing occupations etc. of a town.
   K 4/5 6

   Suggested by Scheans.

   Spencer: Summary notes and map of island.
   C 4 6

   Spencer: Summary of soils and crops.
   Spencer: Student paper listing occupations.

   Tiglao: D 3 6

   Tiglao: Y 3 6


2979. ____. The Lagulo spring development project: community participation in planned social change. PJPA 11, no. 1 (Jan. 1967), 72-82.

2980. QUIRINO, CARLOS and MAURO GARCIA. “Narrative of Mr. Juan Masolong, first Christian of Lilio, Laguna, and the founding of the town in 1572;” an 18th century manuscript, translated and annotated with a complete transcription of the original Tagalog text. Buletin ng Kapisanang Pangkasaysayan ng Pilipinas (Bulletin of the Philippine Historical Association), no. 4 (June 1958), 13-49.

   Arce: E 5 7
POLITICAL ORGANIZATION AND BEHAVIOR

   Arce: Z 5 6
   Grossholtz: Generates some data but difficult to interpret.
   Z/S 5 6

RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES


SEX AND REPRODUCTION

   Madigan: Analyzes sample of otherwise unreleased 1960 census data.
   Z 4/5 6

STANDARD OF LIVING AND RECREATION

2987. CASTILLO, GELIA T., FELICIDAD V. CORDERO, and MANUEL R. TANCO. A scale to measure family level of living in four barrios of Los Baños, Laguna. PSR 15, nos. 3/4 (July/Oct. 1967), 67-87.


## B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP

### APAYAO – GENERAL

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Author(s)</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>E 5 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Scheans:</td>
<td>Standard source.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>M 5 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Scheans:</td>
<td>Standard source.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>M 5 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Scheans:</td>
<td>Popular account by a long time resident of Mt. Province.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>F 5 7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### APAYAO – AGRICULTURE AND FOOD

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Author(s)</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Scheans:</td>
<td>Excellent summary account based on field work in the 1930’s. A survey of the literature.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>E 5 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Scheans:</td>
<td>M 5 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Scheans:</td>
<td>M 5 7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### APAYAO – BUILDINGS, TOOLS AND EQUIPMENT

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Author(s)</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2997</td>
<td>VANOVERBERGH, MORICE.</td>
<td>Isneg buildings.</td>
<td>PJS 82, no. 1 (Mar. 1953), 77-108. 4 plates.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
APAYAO - CLOTHING, ADORNMENT AND MATERIALS


APAYAO - EDUCATION


APAYAO - FINE ARTS


APAYAO - HEALTH AND SICKNESS


APAYAO - LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE

### APAYAO - MARRIAGE


3004. FACULO, A. Wedding and other rites in Apayao. PM 32, no. 6 (June 1935), 285, 302, 304, 306. Scheans: - 3 7


### APAYAO - RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES

3007. BATIL, AMOR. Meeting in Apayao. PM 31, no. 4 (Apr. 1934), 148-149, 166-167. Scheans: - 3 4

3008. CARRILLO, MANUEL. Breve relación de las missiones de las quatro naciones llamadas Igorrotes, Tinguianes, Apayaos y Adanes ... Madrid, Impr. del Consejo de Indias, 1756. 37p. (In: Retana. Archivo del bibliófilo filipino. v.1)
Eggan: Report on Spanish missions in Northern Luzon. M 3 3

3009. FACULO, A. Wedding and other rites in Apayao. PM 32, no. 6 (June 1935), 285, 302, 304, 306. Scheans: - 3 7


Scheans: Popular account by a long time resident of Mt. Province.

BIKOL


Arce:

3014. NAVARRO, MAXIMINA. Tribal marriage customs among the Bicols. The College Folio (Manila, Univ. of the Philippines, College of Philosophy, Science and Letters and College of Engineering) 1, no. 2 (Dec. 1910), 65–68.

DUMAGAT (CASIGURAN, FAMY)


3017. MACEDA, GENEROSO S. The Dumagats of Famy. 1932. Thesis (M.A.) - U.P.

3018. _____. The Dumagats of Famy. PJS 57, no. 2 (June 1935), 235-251. 5 plates.

3019. TURNBULL, WILFRID. Bringing a wild tribe under government control. PM Part I. 26, no. 12 (May 1930), 782-783, 794, 796, 798.

II. 27, no. 1 (June 1930), 31–32, 36, 38, 40, 42.

III. 27, no. 2 (July 1930), 90-91, 116-118, 120.

3020. _____. The “Dumagats” of North-East Luzon. PM 26, no. 3 (Aug. 1929), 131-133, 175-178.

no. 4 (Sept. 1929), 208-209, 237-240.

3021. _____. Early days in the constabulary.

PM 29, no. 2 (July 1932), 75-76, 85-86.

29, no. 4 (Sept. 1932), 168-169.

29, no. 5 (Oct. 1932), 211, 214-215.

29, no. 6 (Nov. 1932), 256-259, 262-263.

29, no. 7 (Dec. 1932), 309, 320-321.

29, no. 9 (Feb. 1933), 407-408, 413-414.

29, no. 10 (Mar. 1933), 452, 465.

29, no. 11 (Apr. 1933), 499, 508.
PART II . LUZON . B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP.

29, no. 12 (May 1933), 537, 543-544, 546.
30, no. 1 (June 1933), 23-24, 36.
30, no. 2 (July 1933), 64-65, 71-72.
30, no. 4 (Sept. 1933), 153-154, 159-160.
30, no. 5 (Oct. 1933), 197, 205-208.

3022. VANOVERBERGH, MORICE. Some undescribed languages of Luzon. Nijmegen, Dekker and van de Vegt, N. V., 1937. 200p. (Publications de la Commission d’- Enquete Linguistique ... III)

Llmzon: Purely lexical lists of the various Negrito and Aeta languages of Luzon.
E 4 7
Maher: M 5 4
Ward: Primary data on Casiguran Negrito language.
M/L 5 4

GADDANG

Wallace: Useful historical document.
- 4 3

3024. GALANG, RICARDO E. Ethnographic study of the Yogads of Isabela. PJS 56, no. 1 (Jan. 1935), 81-91. 3 plates.


3026. LAMBRECHT, GODFREY. Anitu rites among the Gaddang. PS 8, no. 3 (July 1960), 584-602.

3027. ____. The customs of the Christian Gadang people; (an ethnological study of the survivals of the Gadan animistic religion as a cultural proof of their Indonesian origin). 1948. Thesis (M.A.) - Univ. of Sto. Tomas. Cited in Compilation of graduate theses ... p. 286.
M 3 6


3030. ____. Linguistics as a window into man’s mind: Gaddang time segmentation. GEJ, no. 12 (Second Semester, 1966/1967), 109-118.
   Wallace: Primary data on swidden and plow agriculture on the Pagan Gaddang communities.
   E 5 6

   Wallace: Shallow but objective and reliable source on the Pagan Gaddang.
   E 3 6


IBALOY


   Wallace: Useful historical document.
   E 4 3

3037. CLAERHOUDT, ALFONSO. The songs of a people: Igorot customs in eastern Benguet. Saint Louis Quarterly 4, no. 2 (June 1966), 163-278.
   M 5 4


3040. LEÑO, ISABEL. The Ibaloy sing for the dead. PSR 13, no. 3 (July 1965), 154-189.


3042. MOSS, CLAUDE R. Nabaloi law and ritual. Berkeley, Univ. of California Press,
PART II . LUZON . B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP.

1920. (Univ. of California. Publications in American archaeology and ethnology. v.15, no. 3)


IBANAG


IFUGAO - GENERAL

Maher: G 3 4

Maher: G 5 4

Maher: Contains material on conditions at the beginning of American control. G 5 4


324
Maher: A classic in the life history approach to the study of culture.


Sals: The basic general account of Ifugao culture.

Maher: Like other articles Barton did for journals such as Philippine Magazine or Asia, this is popularly written but contains primary data.


Maher: E 5 4

Sals: E 4 4


Maher: Like other articles Barton did for journals such as Philippine Magazine or Asia, this is popularly written but contains primary data.

Sals: Like other articles Barton did for journals such as Philippine Magazine or Asia, this is popularly written but contains primary data.

Maher: E 5 4

3054. _____ Philippine pagans; the autobiographies of three Ifugaos...London, George Routledge & Sons. 1938. 271p.

Maher: E 5 4

3055. _____ The history and ethnography of the Ifugao people; being a complete collection of all known printed and manuscript information relating to the history and ethnography of the Ifugao people of northern Luzon, Philippine Islands, uniformly edited, annotated, and translated into English under the general supervision of H. Otley Beyer and Roy Franklin Barton with the cooperation of...Prof. R. B. Dixon [and others]...Manila, 1912-. v. illus., ports., plan, tables, (His: [Beyer collection of Filipiniana. sect. A, set 14a]) Cited in Harvard Univ. Peabody Museum...Library. Catalogue: Author. v.3, p. 105. Microfilm copy at Yale Univ.

Maher: A valuable compilation of reports on Ifugao. Many subjects and many authors.

Sals: E 5 7

3057. _____ The history and ethnography of the Ifugao people; being a complete collection of all known printed and manuscript information relating to the history and ethnography of the Ifugao people of northern Luzon, Philippine Islands, uniformly edited, annotated, and translated into English under the general supervision of H. Otley Beyer and Roy Franklin Barton with the cooperation of...Prof. R. B. Dixon [and others]...Manila, 1912-. v. illus., ports., plan, tables, (His: [Beyer collection of Filipiniana. sect. A, set 14a]) Cited in Harvard Univ. Peabody Museum...Library. Catalogue: Author. v.3, p. 105. Microfilm copy at Yale Univ.

Maher: A valuable compilation of reports on Ifugao. Many subjects and many authors.

Sals: E 5 7

3058. _____ The history and ethnography of the Ifugao people; being a complete collection of all known printed and manuscript information relating to the history and ethnography of the Ifugao people of northern Luzon, Philippine Islands, uniformly edited, annotated, and translated into English under the general supervision of H. Otley Beyer and Roy Franklin Barton with the cooperation of...Prof. R. B. Dixon [and others]...Manila, 1912-. v. illus., ports., plan, tables, (His: [Beyer collection of Filipiniana. sect. A, set 14a]) Cited in Harvard Univ. Peabody Museum...Library. Catalogue: Author. v.3, p. 105. Microfilm copy at Yale Univ.

Maher: A valuable compilation of reports on Ifugao. Many subjects and many authors.

Sals: E 5 7

3059. _____ The Igorotes. Philippine Education 4, no. 4 (1907), 14–18.

G/E 5 4


Maher: E 5 5

3061. BLUMENTRITT, FERDINAND. Die Kianganen (Luzon). Aus dem Missions-berichte des Domini Kaners P. Villaverde auszugsweise übersetzt und mit Anmerkungen versehen. Ausland Part I. 64, no. 6 (Feb. 9, 1891), 118-120. Part II. 64, no. 7 (Feb. 16, 1891), 129-132.

Maher E 3 3

3062. ____. The Quianganes of Luzon. Popular Science Monthly 39 (July 1891), 388-393. “Translated...from Das Ausland.”

Maher E 3 3


Maher: M 5 3


Maher: A useful but brief description of Ifugao culture.

E 4 4


3066. CRESPILO, ALBERTO. Ifugao love potions and charms. PM 34, no. 7 (July 1937), 308, 318.

Sals: H 3 5


Sals: Q 4 9


Eggan: Kane was a government official—much of data from
Maher: Contains some interesting personal experiences of the early days of American administration.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>3071.</th>
<th>LAMBRECHT, FRANCIS. The Mayawyaw ritual.</th>
<th>Jenks, etc.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4, no. 1 (Dec. 1932), 1-167.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4, no. 2 (Mar. 1935), 169-325.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4, no. 3 (Mar. 1938), 327-493.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4, no. 4 (Oct. 1939), 495-711.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4, no. 5 (Dec. 1941), 713-54.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>VII. Hunting and its ritual. JEAS 6, no. 1 (1957), 1-28.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maher:</td>
<td>A thorough and detailed description.</td>
<td>E/M 5 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sals:</td>
<td>E 5 3/4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


| 3077. | MERRILL, ELMER D. Quiangan, a brief description written in 1903. 3p. |             |
(In: Beyer collection of Filipiniana. v.14/9, paper 13) Microfilm copy at Yale Univ.
Maher: N 5 4

Maher: E 5 4


Eggan: E 4 4
Maher: E 4 7

3081. STEWART, KILTON R. The old man of the mountains in Luzon. PM 31, no. 2 (Feb. 1934), 55-56, 85-86.
Maher: E 3 4

3082. TAYLOR, CARL N. Walking through Ifugao. PM 26, no. 12 (May 1930), 778-779, 798, 800, 802.

3083. VILLAVEERDE, JUAN. The Ifugaos of Quiangan and vicinity. Translated, edited and illustrated by Dean C. Worcester. With notes and addendum by L. E. Case. PJS 4A, no. 4 (July 1909), 237-262. 15 plates.
Maher: Significant observations by a 19th century Spaniard.
M 5 3

Maher: T/H 3 4

Maher: F 5 7

3086. WORCESTER, DEAN C. Head-hunters of northern Luzon. National Geographic Magazine 23, no. 9 (Sept. 1912), 833-930. 102 photos and maps.
Maher: G 3 4

3087. ___. The non-Christian peoples of the Philippine Islands. National Geographic Magazine 24, no. 11 (Nov. 1913), 1157-1256. 32 colored photos and 41 black and white photos.
Maher: G 3 4

3088. ___. Notes on some primitive Philippine tribes. National Geographic Magazine 9, no. 6 (June 1898), 284-301.
Maher: G 3 4

328
IFUGAO - AGRICULTURE AND FOOD

   Maher: Interesting speculations on Ifugao prehistory by an experienced specialist.
   E 4/5 7

   Maher: An early effort at ethnobotany which has provided comparative date for Conklin’s more recent work.
   E/N 5 4

3091. BOSTON, W. S. The Banaue rice terraces. PM 37, no. 4 (Apr. 1940), 138-139.

   Maher: A study in Ifugao ethnobotany including Conklin’s recent work and previously unpublished data gathered at the beginning of the century by Beyer and Merrill.
   E 5 7

   Maher: A report on recent research using new methods and fresh concepts.
   E 5 6

   Maher: E/M 5 4
   Sals: E 5 4

   Maher: A systematic continuation of the author’s earlier efforts toward a detailed description of the ritual of the Mayawyaw Ifugao.
   E/M 5 4
   Sals: E 5 4


329
IFUGAO – ARCHAEOLOGY

Maher: E 3 6

3098. _____. Some remarks on “Philippine Megaliths”. AS 3, no. 3 (Dec. 1965), 393-402.
Maher: E 3 6

3099. SOLHEIM, WILHELM G., II and TERRY SHULER. Further notes on Philippine pottery manufacture: Mountain Province and Panay. JEAS 8, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1959), 1-10.
Hart: A 5 7
Maher: A 5 7
Sibley: A 5 7

IFUGAO – BEHAVIOR PROCESS AND PERSONALITY

Cited in Compilation of graduate theses... p. 412.
Sals: Y 3 7

IFUGAO – BUILDINGS, TOOLS AND EQUIPMENT

3101. LAMBRECHT, FRANCIS. Ifugaw villages and houses. Catholic Anthropological Conference. Publications 1, no. 3 (Aprl 1929), 117-141.
Maher: Detailed description of Ifugao houses and house construction, with some village maps.
E/M 5 4
Sals: E 5 3/4

IFUGAO – CLOTHING, ADORNMENT AND MATERIALS

Maher: E/M 5 4
Sals: E 5 3/4
IFUGAO - DRINK, DRUGS AND INDULGENCE


Maher: E 5 4
Sals: A 4 4

IFUGAO - ECONOMICS

3104. BARTON, ROY FRANKLIN. Ifugao economics. Berkeley, Univ. of California Press, 1922. (Univ. of California publications in American archaeology and ethnography. v.15, no. 5) 385-446, plates 38-45.

Maher: A detailed account of the economic institutions of a pre-literate society.
E 5 4
Sals: E 3 -


Maher: A useful but selective summary.
E 4 4


Sals: Y 3 7

IFUGAO - EDUCATION


Maher: Y 3 6

3108. SALS, FLORENT JOSEPH. Primitive education among the Ifugaos: physical, mental and vocational. PS 2, no. 3 (Sept. 1954), 266-285.

Maher: M/Y 4 7
Sals: Y 4 7


Maher: M/Y 4 7
Sals: Y 4 7


331
Cited in Compilation of graduate theses ... p. 208.
Maher: M/Y 4 7
Sals: Y 4 7

IFUGAO – FAMILY AND KINSHIP

3111. BARTON, ROY FRANKLIN. Reflections in two kinship terms of the transition to endogamy. AA n.s. 43, no. 4, pt. 1 (Oct./Dec. 1941), 540-549.
Maher: E 5 4

Maher: A striking example of the extent of Ifugao genealogical memory.
Sals: E/M 5 7

3113. ____. Genealogical trees of Mayawayaw. JEAS 2, no. 3 (Apr. 1953), 21-27.
Maher: E/M 5 7
Sals: E 5 7

Maher: E/M 5 7
Sals: E 5 7

IFUGAO – GEOGRAPHY AND DEMOGRAPHY


Maher: G 5 3

IFUGAO – HEALTH AND SICKNESS

   Maher: E/M 5 4
   Sals: E 5 7

**IFUGAO - HISTORY AND CULTURE CHANGE**

   Maher: G 4 7

**IFUGAO - INDUSTRIES**


**IFUGAO - LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE**


   Maher: L 5 6

**IFUGAO - MARRIAGE**

   Maher: E 4 7

   Maher: E/M 5 4
   Sals: E 5 7
IFUGAO – MOBILITY AND SOCIAL STRATIFICATION

Maher: O 3 7
Sals: - 4 4

Maher: A striking example of the extent of Ifugao genealogical memory.
E/M 5 7
Sals: E 5 7

IFUGAO – POLITICAL ORGANIZATION AND BEHAVIOR

Maher: A classic study of primitive law.
E 5 4

Maher: E 5 4

3129. ____. Philippine pagans; the autobiographies of three Ifugaos...London, George Routledge and Sons, Ltd., 1938. 271p. 24 plates.
Maher: E 5 4

Maher: E 5 4

Maher: Important for the interpretive and theoretical view it brings to the Ifugao data.
E 4 4

3132. LAMBRECHT, FRANCIS. Ifugao custom and the moral law. PS 10, no. 2 (Apr. 1962), 275-303.
Maher: E/M 4/5 4
Sals: E 5 7

Maher: An interesting examination of Ifugao law from the perspective of Catholic theology.

Sals: E 5 7

3134. LEON, RAYMUNDO DE. Law and politics with the Ifugaos. Philippine International 6, no. 3 (Feb. 1962), 18–21, 25, 27.

Sals: Y 3 7

IFUGAO – PROPERTY AND EXCHANGE


Maher: G 5 7


Maher: E/M 5 4

Sals: E 5 7

3137. ____. Property laws of custom among the Ifugaos. SJ 11, nos. 1/2 (Mar./June 1964), 57-70.

Maher: E/M 5 4

Sals: E 5 7

3138. ____. Private property laws of custom among the Ifugaos. Saint Louis Quarterly 2, no. 2 (June 1964), 129-146.

Maher: E/M 5 4

Sals: E 5 7


Maher: E 4 4

IFUGAO – RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES


Maher: A very early report.

M 5 3

3141. BARTON, ROY FRANKLIN. The funeral of Aliguyen. (In: Willcox, Cornelius De Witt. The head hunters of northern Luzon, from Ifugao to Kalinga.

335
PART II . LUZON . B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP . . .

Maher: E 5 4

Maher: The basic general account of Ifugao culture.
E 5 4
Sals: E 4 4

3143. _____. The harvest feast of the Kiangan Ifugao. PJS 6D, no. 2 (Apr. 1911), 81–105. 8 plates.
Maher: Basic descriptive material on one of the most important of Ifugao ceremonies.
E 5 4

3144. _____. Hunting soul-stuff; the motive behind headtaking as practised by Ifugao of the Philippines. Asia (New York) 30, no. 3 (Mar. 1930), 188–195, 225–226.
Maher: E 5 4


Maher: E 5 4

Maher: Most extensive source on eastern Ifugao mythology.
E 5 4

3148. _____. Myths and their magic use in Ifugao. PM 37, no. 9 (Sept. 1940), 348, 351. Reprinted: JEAS 3, no. 4 (1954), 477–479.
Maher: E 5 4

Maher: A basic source on religion in eastern Ifugao.
E 5 4
Sals: E 5 7

3150. _____. The religion of the Kiangan Ifugao with an appendix by H. Otley Beyer, containing an introduction, notes, and cross references to this manuscript. 1910–1911. 328 typescript. (In: Beyer Collection of Filipiniana. v.14/2) Microfilm copy at Yale Univ.
Maher: E 5 4
Sals: E 5 7
| 3152. | _____. Origin myths among the mountain peoples of the Philippines. PJS 8D, no. 2 (Apr. 1913), 85-117. 4 plates. | Maher: E 5 4 | Sals: A 4 7 |
| 3153. | ____ and ROY FRANKLIN BARTON. An Ifugao burial ceremony. PJS 6D, no. 5 (Nov. 1911), 227-252. 10 plates. | Maher: E 5 4 | Sals: A 4 4 |
| 3154. | CASE, L. E. Why the Ifugaos take the heads of their enemies. PJS 4A, no. 4 (July 1909), 255-260. | Maher: G 5 4 |
| 3161. | _____. Ancestors' knowledge among the Ifugaos and its importance in the | | |
Maher: E/M 5  7
Sals: E  4  7

Maher: A critical review of Barton by a fellow specialist in Ifugao religion.
E/M 4/5  4
Sals: E  5  7

3163. _____. The Hudhud of Dinulawan and Bugan at Gonhadan. SLQ 5, nos. 3/4 (Sept./Dec. 1967), 267-713.

Maher: E/M 5/4  4
Sals: E  5  7

Maher: An interesting examination of Ifugao law from the perspective of Catholic theology.
E/M 4/5  4
Sals: E  5  7


Maher: E/M 5  4
Sals: E  5  7

Maher: E/M 5  4
Sals: E  5  7

3169. _____. The missionary as anthropologist: religious belief among the Ifugao. PS 5, no. 3 (Sept. 1957), 271-286.
Maher: E/M 5  4
Sals: E  5  7

Maher: E/M 5  4
Sals: E  5  7

PART II. LUZON. B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP.


Maher: M 5 3


3174. SALS, FLORENT JOSEPH. Primitive education among the Ifugaos: religious and moral. PS 3, no. 1 (Mar. 1955), 70–89.

Maher: M/Y 4 7
Sals: Y 4 7


Maher: First hand reports of 19th century customs and myths by a Spanish priest. M 5 3

IFUGAO – STANDARD OF LIVING AND RECREATION


Maher: - 4 4
Sals: O 3 7


Maher: G 3 4

IFUGAO – TOTAL CULTURE


Maher: A report on recent research using new methods and fresh concepts. E 5 6

3179. GOLDMAN, IRVING. The Ifugao of the Philippine Islands. (In: Mead, Margaret, ed. Cooperation and competition among primitive peoples...New York
PART II . LUZON . B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP . . .


Maher: E 4 4

IGOROT-BONTOC – GENERAL

3180. BARTON, ROY FRANKLIN. The Igorots today. Asia (New York) 41, no. 6 (June 1941), 307-310.
   Eggan: Brief account of modern adjustment of Igorots of Sagada. E 5 4

3181. BEAN, ROBERT BENNETT. The Benguet Igorots. A somatologic study of the live folk of Benguet and Lepanto-Bontoc. PJS 3A, no. 6 (Dec. 1908), 413-472. 8 plates.
   Eggan: Primarily observations on physical types in Benguet. D 3-5 4

3182. BEYER, H. OTLEY. Correspondence and records concerning the Igorot mummy (Ano). Philippine Ethnographic Series, Igorot Set, v.6 (1915-1920), papers 47 and 48.
   Eggan: E 4 4

3183. ____. The history and ethnography of the Bontok people; being a complete collection of all known printed and manuscript information relating to the history and ethnography of the Bontok people of northern Luzon, Philippine Islands uniformly edited, annotated, and translated into English. 5 vols.
   Eggan: A basic source collection of manuscripts and documents. E 3-5 3/4

3184. _____. The Igorotes. Philippine Education 4, no. 4 (1907), 14-18.

   Maher: E 5 5

   Eggan: Derived from secondary sources—mainly Spanish. E 3 3

   Anderson: Short ethnographic note by Fr. Mariano Rodrigues. translated by Blumentritt. It mentions the racial features of
the Igorrots, their house and village forms, their agricultural practices and religious representations. Furthermore, their manufacture, forms of usury, marriage practices as well as some of their games, diseases and household items are outlined.

Eggan: Derived from secondary sources—mainly Spanish.

3188. ____. Mittheilungen über die negritos und die Kopfjägerstämmle des nördlichen Luzon. Globus 45, no. 5 (1884), 74–78.

Eggan: Derived from secondary sources—mainly Spanish.


Eggan: Primarily relevant to physical anthropology.

3190. DINWIDDIE, WILLIAM. The Igorrote’s endurance. Current literature; a magazine of contemporary record 29, no. 3 (Sept. 1900), 328–329.

Eggan: William Dinwiddie was Governor of Mountain Province. Brief.


Eggan: Detailed account.


Eggan: Detailed survey.


Eggan: Written for boys but based on field research.


Eggan: Standard reference. Excellent on material culture.

3195. KANE, SAMUEL E. Life or death in Luzon; thirty years of adventure with the Philippine highlanders. Indianapolis, Bobbs-Merrill Co., 1933. 331p. (English edition: Thirty years with the Philippine head-hunters. London, Jarrolds, 1934. 288p.)

Eggan: Kane was a government official—much of data from Jenks, etc.
Maher: Contains some interesting personal experiences of the early days of American administration.

3196. KROEBER, ALFRED L. Measurements of Igorotes. AA n.s. 8, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1906), 194.
   Eggan: Measurements of Igorots at St. Louis Exposition. 1904.

   Eggan: Excellent German account of Igorots.

   Eggan: Excellent German account of Igorots.

3199. OAKES, CHRISTOPHER. Bontoc the year around. Baguio Midland Courier (June 22, 1947), 8-16.
   Eggan: Account for newspaper.

   Eggan: Travel account.

3201. PACYAYA, ALFREDO G. Life in a Sagada dap-ay. Gold Ore 4, no. 17 (May 2, 1951); 4, no. 18 (May 9, 1951).
   Eggan: Pacyaya is a native of Sagada and a government official.

   Eggan: I/E 5 4

   Eggan: - 3 4

   Eggan: An excellent but brief survey of Igorot municipalities.

3205. ____. Memoria descriptiva de Benguet y sus misiones arreglada por el P. Fr. Angel Pérez. (In: Pérez, Angel, ed.: Relaciones agustinianas de las razas del norte de Luzon, p. 163-206) pl. VI-VII. Manila, Bureau of Printing,
Eggan: M 3-5 3
Maher: M 5 3

Reprinted in La Política de España en Filipinas.
5, no. 106 (Feb. 26, 1895), 55-56.
no. 107 (Mar. 12, 1895), 67-71.
no. 109 (Apr. 9, 1895), 92-94.
no. 110 (Apr. 23, 1895), 105-107.
no. 111 (May 7, 1895), 125-127.
no. 112 (May 21, 1895), 142-144.
no. 113 (June 4, 1895), 148-151.
Eggan: Annual letters.
M 5 3

Eggan: Schadenberg was an excellent observer.
J/K 5 3

3208. SCHEIDNAGEL, MANUEL. Filipinas. Igorrotes. SGMB 12, (Feb. 1882), 148-152.
Eggan: Brief reference.
- 3 3

3209. SCHIER, S. S. Ken-say of the sky world. Asia (New York) 41, no. 2 (Feb. 1941), 75-78.
Eggan: Amateur ethnologist and collector of folklore.
E(?) 3-5 4

3210. SCOTT, WILLIAM HENRY. The word Igorot. PS 10, no. 2 (Apr. 1962), 234-248.
Eggan: Excellent knowledge of Mountain Province.
M/E 5 4

Eggan: E 4 4
Maher: E 4 7

Eggan: Villaverde was an outstanding missionary.
M 5 3

PART II. LUZON. B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP.

Eggan: M 3 3

3214. WHITMARSH, PHELPS. Among the wild Igorrotes. Outlook 65, no. 4 (May 26, 1900), 213-218.
   Eggan: Popular account of United States administrator.
            G 5 4

3215. _____. The land of the Igorrotes. Outlook 64, no. 17 (April 28, 1900), 960-966.
   Eggan: Popular account of United States administrator.
            G 5 4

   Cited in Robert B. Fox, A selected bibliography of the peoples of Mt. Province, Northern Luzon, Philippines. Chicago, Univ. of Chicago.
   Eggan: Brief account by teacher who later became ethnologist.
            E 5 4

IGOROT-BONTOC - AGRICULTURE AND FOOD

   Eggan: Aclop is a native of this community. Excellent account.
            I 5 4

   Eggan: Brief account but good data.
            E 5 4

IGOROT-BONTOC - ARCHAEOLOGY

   Eggan: Study of Igorot skulls.
            D 4 3

   Eggan: Study of Igorot skulls.
            D 4 3
   Warren: D 5 3
IGOROT-BONTOC – CLOTHING, ADORNMENT AND MATERIALS


3222. JENKS, ALBERT E. Bontoc Igorot clothing. AA n.s. 6, no. 5 (Oct./Dec. 1904), 695-704. 5 plates.
Eggan: Based on field research.
E  5  4

IGOROT-BONTOC – COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT AND TERRITORIAL ORGANIZATION

3223. BASCO, CARMEN VIBAR. Two Bago villages: a study. JEAS 5, no. 2 (Apr. 1956), 125-212.
Bello: Presents original materials on Bago culture—the only village study undertaken so far in that area.
Y  5  4
Eggan: Study of “New Christian” Igorot Communities.
S?  5  4

IGOROT-BONTOC – ECONOMICS

Eggan: Standard reference. Excellent on material culture.
E  5  4

IGOROT-BONTOC – EDUCATION

Eggan: Y  3  4

Eggan: Education among the Igorots.
M/E  5  4

Eggan: M.A. thesis.
Y  5  4

345
IGOROT-BONTOC – FAMILY AND KINSHIP

   Eggan: Aclop is a native of this community. Excellent account.

   Eggan: Social structure of Sagada Igorots.

3230. HIMES, RONALD S. The Bontok kinship system. PSR 12, nos. 3/4 (July/Oct. 1964), 159-172.
   Eggan: Good account.

   Eggan: Excellent account.

IGOROT-BONTOC – FINE ARTS

3232. CLAERHOUDT, ALFONSO. The songs of a people: Igorot customs in Eastern Benguet. SLQ 4, no. 2 (June 1966), 163-278.

   Eggan: Musical instruments.

   Eggan: Excellent.

3235. VANOVERBERGH, MORICE. Dadáy-and Lakúgey-songs in Lepanto Igorot as it is spoken at Bauko. Anthropos 41, nos. 1/3 (1946/1949), 177-184.
   Eggan: Excellent.

3236. _____. Songs in Lepanto-Igorot as it is spoken at Bauko. Vienna-Mödling, St. Gabriel’s Mission Press, 1954. 141p. (Studia Instituti Anthropos, v.7)
   Eggan: Excellent.
IGOROT-BONTOC – HISTORY AND CULTURE CHANGE

3237. GRISHAM, GLEN. Transition. PM 31, no. 3 (Mar. 1934), 118, 122-125.

3238. PACYAYA, ALFREDO G. Acculturation and culture change in Sagada. SJ 11, nos. 1/2 (Mar./June 1964), 14-25.
   Eggan: Good study of own village.
   I/Y 5 4

   Eggan: M.A. thesis.
   I/Y 5 4

3240. SCOTT, WILLIAM HENRY. Cultural change among Igorots in mining companies. CC 7, no. 1 (Jan./Feb. 1967), 22-27.
   Eggan: Brief account.
   M/E 5 4

IGOROT-BONTOC – LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE


   Eggan: Good.
   L/E 5 4


3244. SHETLER, JO. Balangao non-verbal nuclei. AS 6, no. 2 (Aug. 1968), 208-222.

IGOROT-BONTOC – INDUSTRIES

   Eggan: J/E 5 4

3246. ____. Primitive mining in the Philippines; gold and copper mining methods of the Igorot on the island of Luzon and an account of some of the religious beliefs by which their work is influenced. Far Eastern Review 29, no. 12
IGOROT-BONTOC – MARRIAGE

   Eggan: Detailed survey.
   E and M/E  5  4

   Eggan: Brief but good.
   I  5  4

3249. PACYAYA, ALFREDO G. Changing customs of marriage, death and burial among the Sagada. Practical Anthropology 8, no. 3 (May/June 1961), 125-133.
   Eggan: Native writer.
   I/Y  5  4

   Eggan: Excellent.
   M/L  5  4

IGOROT-BONTOC – POLITICAL ORGANIZATION AND BEHAVIOR

3251. WILSON, LAURENCE L. The nationalization of the Igorots, some notes on political acculturation. JEAS 4, no. 2 (Apr. 1955), 245-249.
   Eggan: Long time resident.
   J/E  5  4

IGOROT-BONTOC – RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES


   Eggan: Good account.
   M/E  5  4

3254. CARRILLO, MANUEL. Breve relación de las misiones de las cuatro naciones llamadas Igorrotees, Tinguianes, Apayaos y Adanes ... Madrid, Impr. del Con-
sejo de Indias, 1756. 37p. (In: Retana. Archivo del biblofilo filipino. v.1)

Eggan: Report on Spanish missions in Northern Luzon.
M 3

3255. EGGAN, FRED and ALFREDO PACAYA. The Sapilada religion: reformation and accommodation among the Igorots of Northern Luzon. SWJA 18, no. 2 (Summer 1962), 95–113.

Eggan: Religious movement.
E and I/Y 5 4


Eggan: Detailed account.
E and M/E 5 4


3258. MALIAMAN, DALMACIO. Igorot ghosts and gods. PM 33, no. 9 (Sept. 1936), 441–442, 462–463.


Eggan: Good.
I 5 4


Eggan: Excellent.
M 5 4

3260. PACAYA, ALFREDO G. Changing customs of marriage, death and burial among the Sagada. Practical Anthropology 8, no. 3 (May/June 1961), 125–133.

Eggan: Native writer.
I/Y 5 4


Eggan: Native writer.
I/Y 5 4

3262. ____. A Sagada dirge. JEAS 2, no. 2 (Jan. 1953), 49–53.

Eggan: Native writer.
I/Y 5 4


Eggan: Good.
M/E 5 4

349
3265. VANOVERBERGH, MORICE. Prayers in Lepanto-Igorot or Kankanay as it is spoken at Bauco.
[Part III] 2, no. 4 (July 1953), 39-105.
Bello: Excellent original material gathered by one who lived in the region and knows the language.
M/E 5 1/2
Eggan: Excellent.
M/E 5 4

3266. ______. Tales in Lepanto-Igorot as it is spoken at Bauco.
[Part II] 1, no. 2 (Jan. 1952), 61-118.
[Part III] 1, no. 3 (Apr. 1952), 67-130.
[Part IV] 1, no. 4 (July 1952), 31-85.
Eggan: Excellent.
M/E 5 4

Eggan: Missionary reports and letters.
M 3 3

IGOROT-BONTOC - STANDARD OF LIVING AND RECREATION

Eggan: Brief.
G 5 4

3269. MALIAMAN, DALMACIO. Boc-boc-nit, the Bontoc rock-fight. PM 34, no. 3 (Mar. 1937), 125, 133, 135.
Eggan: Excellent.
I 5 4

Eggan: E 3 4

IGOROT-BONTOC - TOTAL CULTURE

3271. CAWED-OTEYZA, CARMENCITA. The culture of the Bontoc Igorots. Unitas 38,
PART II. LUZON. B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP.

no. 3 (Sept. 1965), 317-377. 19 plates.

   Cited in Compilation of graduate theses ... Suppl. 9.
   Eggan: I 5 4

   Eggan: Social structure of Sagada Igorots.
   E 5 4

   Eggan: Excellent account.
   E 5 4

   Eggan: I 5? 4

3276. ROBERTSON, JAMES A. The Igorots of Lepanto. PJS 9-D, no. 6 (Nov. 1914), 465-529. 9 plates.
   Eggan: Compilation of municipal reports etc.
   H 3 3/4

ILOKANO - GENERAL


   Bello: A combination of original and secondary data with interpretations by a native who has lived in the region.
   E 4 7
   Scheans: Basic introductory source.
   E 4 7
   Thomas: Best article-length summary of total culture of Ilocanos. Unfortunately, never published in a book or journal that received wide distribution.
   E 4 7

3279. BEYER, H. OTLEY. Chronological catalogue of Iloko works in the B.C.F. n.p., [192-] 16 numb. leaves. (His: Partial list of books in the Beyer collection of Filipiniana...[pt. 1])
3280. Scheans: A/E 3 7
Thomas: A 3 7

3280. _____. Ethnography of the Iloko people...Manila, 1918–20. 5v. (His: [Beyer collection of Filipiniana. sect. A, set 7a])
Scheans: A/E 3 4
Thomas: Based upon first-hand accounts written by Ilocano students in Beyer’s classes. Not critically evaluated, however; not theoretically oriented. Useful for “facts” and “attitudes” of the period 1910–1920.
A 3 4

Suggested by Thomas.
Thomas: Cole’s only summary statement about the Ilocano was the best in existence until superseded by Bello, Ilokano. (In: HRAF, Area handbook on the Philippines. v.4, p. 1695-1728)
E 4 7

3282. EGGAN, FRED. Some social institutions in the Mountain Province and their significance for historical and comparative studies. JEAS 3, no. 3 (Apr. 1954), 329-335.
Bello: An excellent discussion of cultural change in the area; presents original view as regards historical reconstruction of Mountain Province institutions.
E 5 7
Maher: E 5 4
Scheans: E 4/5 7

Bello: An excellent attempt at historical reconstruction in the area topping historical and ethnographic materials not previously utilized.
E 5 7
Maher: An important effort to reconstruct the cultural history of Northern Luzon from early records.
E 5 7
Scheans: Standard secondary source.
E 4 7
Thomas: A regional history of indigenous life and culture contact as reconstructed from Spanish published sources. Did not use archival materials in Spain.
E 4 7

Thomas: Almanac and “data-book”—a description of Province near end of Spanish period.
G 3 3
   Scheans: Somewhat weak on social organization.
   Thomas: 

   Suggested by Scheans.

   Scheans: 
   Thomas: Q 3 7

ILOKANO – AGRICULTURE AND FOOD

3288. CHRISTIE, EMERSON B. Notes on irrigation and cooperative irrigation societies in Ilocos Norte. PJS 9D, no. 2 (Apr. 1914), 99-115. 1 plate.
   Intengan: Information is given on early attempts to construct irrigation works in Ilocos Norte.
   Scheans: Still the only published source on this topic.
   Thomas: Only details published to date on first-hand study of important Ilocano institution—the cooperative irrigation society.

3289. DAYYO, SILVERIO C. The rural credit situation and credit experiences of farmers in Bauguen, Ilocos Sur. PA 40, no. 9 (Feb. 1957), 486-497.
   Intengan: The study showed none of the farmers made use of credit facilities set up for them by ACCFA and the rural banks.
   Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

   Suggested by Thomas.


   Intengan: Narrates actual experiences and observations of a nutritionist in one of its regional surveys.

353
3293. MONTILLA, JOSE. The Ipon fisheries of northern Luzon. PJS 45, no. 1 (May 1931), 61–75. 6 plates.

Intengan: C 5 4


Suggested by Scheans.


Intengan: The poor economic status and low living standards of the farm families studied are attributed to small farm size and poor farming methods employed.

C 3 6

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

Y(G) 5 6


Scheans: M 5 7

Thomas: M 5 4

3297. VAN WINKLE, HAROLD. Salt from sand in Ilocos. PM 30, no. 2 (July 1933), 52, 76–77.

Suggested by Scheans.

ILOKANO – BUILDINGS, TOOLS AND EQUIPMENT


Scheans: Detailed contributions by one of the best missionary-ethnographers.

M 5 7

Thomas: One of more than a dozen articles by Catholic missionary-scientist, emphasizing material culture and language study.

M 5 4

3299. ____. Iloko furniture and implements. PJS 64, no. 4 (Dec. 1937), 413–433. 2 plates.

Scheans: Detailed contributions by one of the best missionary-ethnographers.

M 5 7

Thomas: M 5 4

3300. ____. The Iloko kitchen. PJS 60, no. 1 (May 1936), 1–10.

Scheans: Detailed contributions by one of the best missionary-ethnographers.

M 5 7

Thomas: M 5 4
ILOKANO - CLOTHING, ADORNMENT AND MATERIALS

   Scheans: M 5 7
   Thomas: One of more than a dozen articles by Catholic missionary-scientist, emphasizing material culture and language study.
   M 5 4

3302. Iloko weaving dictionary. Annali Lateranensi 5 (1941), 221-252.
   Scheans: M 5 7
   Thomas: M 5 4

ILOKANO - COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT AND TERRITORIAL ORGANIZATION

   Suggested by Scheans.

3304. SACAY, FRANCISCO M. and FLORENDO R. NAANEP. A study of farm, home and community conditions in a farm village of Ilocos Norte as a basis for formulating a program of rural education. PA 29, no. 7 (Dec. 1940), 555-570.
   Suggested by Scheans.

ILOKANO - ECONOMICS


ILOKANO - EDUCATION

   Suggested by Scheans.


3308. SACAY, FRANCISCO M. and FLORENDO R. NAANEP. A study of farm, home, and community conditions in a farm village of Ilocos Norte as a basis for
formulating a program of rural education. PA 29, no. 7 (Dec, 1940), 555-570. Suggested by Scheans.

3309. _____ and OTHERS. Educational and occupational pursuits of former students in the Batangas and Ilocos Norte high schools. PA 32, no. 2 (Oct./Nov./Dec. 1948), 114-123. Suggested by Scheans.

ILOKANO - ETHNIC INFLUENCES

   Scheans: The sources on the Chinese of the Ilocos.
   M 5 7
   Thomas: Data principally for Vigan, Ilocos Sur.
   M/Z 5 6
   Weightman: A valuable contribution to research on Chinese in Philippines but superseded by Continuity and change in the Chinese family in the Ilocos Provinces, Philippines.
   E 5 6

3311. ____. Continuity and change as shown by attitudes of two generations of Chinese in the Ilocos Provinces, Philippines. SJ 13, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1966), 12-21.
   Weightman: Brief summary of part of findings in Continuity and change in the Chinese family....
   E 4 6
   Wickberg: E 4 7

   Weightman: A classic - should be published in modified form.
   E 5 6
   Wickberg: E 4 7

   Weightman: Published portion of Ph.D.
   E 5 6

3314. ____. Reply to Professor Juco’s article (January, 1966 issue of the PSR) on “Legal Aspects of Chinese Marriages in the Philippines.” PSR 14, no. 3 (July 1966), 167-168.
   Weightman: Brief classification of legalistic points.
   E 5 6

   Weightman: Good treatment of evasion techniques used to affect na-

Scheans: M 5 7
Thomas: Data principally for Vigan, Ilocos Sur.
M/S 5 6
Weightman: MA thesis - elaborated later in Ph.D.  
E 5 6

ILOCANO – FAMILY AND KINSHIP


Scheans: Emphasis on child rearing.  
E 5 6

3318. SCHEANS, DANIEL J. Anak ti digos Ilokano name changing and ritual kinship. PSR 14, no. 2 (Apr. 1966), 82-85.

Bello: Original data gathered by a trained observer.  
E 5 7
Scheans: Of interest in the study of forms of ceremonial kinship.  
E 5 7
Thomas:  
E 5 6


Thomas: Data based upon barrio Suban, on north shore of Lake Paoay, Ilocos Norte.  
E 5 6


Scheans: Substantive data was printed as “Suban Society” (PSR, 1963, 216-235).

Thomas: Based upon field research and residence in barrio Suban, situated along north shore of Lake Paoay, province of Ilocos Norte.  
E 5 6


Scheans: Kinship study of an Ilocos Norte barrio.  
E 5 7
Thomas:  
E 5 6
ILOKANO - FINE ARTS

3322. ZOBEL DE AYALA, FERNANDO. Silver ex-votos in Ilocos. PS 5, no. 3 (Sept. 1957), 261-267.

Scheans: R 5 7

ILOKANO - GEOGRAPHY AND DEMOGRAPHY

3323. FONACIER, TOMAS S. The Ilokano movement: a new frontier on Philippine history. DR 1, no. 1 (Jan. 1953), 89-94.

Bello: A good summary by an Ilokano historian of the expansion of Ilok people to various places in the Philippines—lacks detail but gives some useful clues to historical reconstruction.

H 4 2-4

Thomas: Best summary statement, though brief, about Ilocano migration, by long-time Dean of Arts and Sciences at the University of Philippines (and himself an Ilocano).

S 4 7

3324. LUNA, TELESFORO W., JR. Land utilization in Ilocos Norte. PGJ 7, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1963), 133-142.

Spencer: Land use—agricultural survey, some primary data.

K 4/5 6

Thomas: Summary of physical geography and land use of his native Province by the geography professor at the University of the Philippines.

K 4 6


Thomas: J/Q 3 4

ILOKANO - HEALTH AND SICKNESS


ILOKANO - HISTORY AND CULTURE CHANGE

3327. CHRISTIE, E. B. Notes on Iloko ethnography and history. (In: Beyer Collection on Philippine Folklore. Social Customs and Beliefs, 1914. v.10,
PART II . LUZON . B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP.

3328. EGGAN, FRED. Some aspects of culture change in the northern Philippines. AA n.s. 43, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1941), 11-18.

Maher: E 5 7
Scheans: Highly influential article.
E 4/5 7

3329. _____ . Some social institutions in the Mountain and their significance for historical and comparative studies. JEAS 3, no. 3 (Apr. 1954), 329-335.

Maher: E 5 4
Scheans: Elaborates on the preceding article.
E 4/5 7


Eggan: E 3 4
Scheans: Reworking of the literature with interview data from an informant from Ilocos Sur.
E 3 7

3331. REYES Y FLORENTINO, ISABELO DE LOS. ...Historia de Ilocos. Manila, Establecimiento tipografico la Opinion, 1890. 2v. First published as articles in Diario de Manila, El Comercio, España Oriental, etc. v.1, Pre-Spanish, V.2, Spanish period.
Suggested by Scheans.

ILOKANO - INDUSTRIES

3332. CHRISTIE, EMERSON B. Notes on the pottery industry in San Nicolas, Ilocos Norte. PJS 9D, no. 2 (Apr. 1914), 117-121. 3 plates.

Thomas: First scientific account of techniques used in backyard "cottage industry" for which poblacion of San Nicolas is best known.
E 5 4

Suggested by Scheans.

Suggested by Scheans.

3335. CRISOSTOMO , NOE RA. The Ilocos pot industry. PM 34, no. 4 (Apr. 1937), 168, 183.
Suggested by Scheans.
3336. REYNO, RODOLFO U. The bathrobe- and towel-weaving industry of Paoay. PM 30, no. 7 (Dec. 1933), 287, 297.
Suggested by Scheans.

Thomas: A more detailed and up-to-date article, but a companion piece to Christie’s 1914 classic. (“Notes on the pottery industry in San Nicolas, Ilocos Norte.”)
E 5 6

ILOKANO – INFANCY AND CHILDHOOD

Bello: An excellent study of an Iloko village—one of the few undertaken so far-presents some good ethnography on Iloko. But contains certain errors on native terms, particularly on kinship.
E 5 6
Maher: E 5 6
E 5 6
E 5 6

ILOKANO – LANGUAGE AND COMMUNICATION

3339. CALIP, JOSE RESURRECCION. Ilocano colloquialisms. PM 36, no. 2 (Feb. 1939), 70–71.
Scheans: Q 5 7

Thomas: One of more than a dozen articles by Catholic missionary-scientist, emphasizing material culture and language study.
M 5 4
3341. YABES, LEOPOLDO Y. A brief survey of Iloko literature, from the beginning to its present development, with a bibliography of work pertaining to the Iloko people and their language. Manila, The Author, 1936. 155p.
Suggested by Thomas.
Thomas: There is little “literature” or even written materials in Iloko language. Useful for bibliography.
B/Q 3 7

ILOKANO - MARRIAGE

3342. DUMLAO, ALEJANDRO. Ancient marriage customs among the Ilocanos. The College Folio (U.P. College of Philosophy and Letters and College of Engineering) 1, no. 3 (Feb. 1911), 135-141.

3343. MAGBAG, CRESENCIO S. The topak in the Ilocano wedding. PM 32, no. 1 (Jan. 1935), 33.
Scheans: Short popular account.
- 5 7

3344. REYNO, RODOLFO U. Customary wedding among the Ilocanos. PM 35, no. 7 (July 1938), 336, 346, 348.

Bello: A good documentation of Iloko practice by a trained observer.
E 5 6
Scheans: Functional interpretation of the role of marriage lando (sabong) in an Ilocos norte barrio.
E 5 7
Thomas: Based upon field research and residence in barrio Suban, situated along north shore of Lake Paoay, province of Ilocos Norte.
E 5 6

3346. ____. Patterns of kin-term usage among young Ilocanos and a method for determining them. PSR 16, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1968), 17-29.

ILOKANO - MOBILITY AND SOCIAL STRATIFICATION

Scheans: M 5 7
Thomas: One of more than a dozen articles by Catholic missionary-scientist, emphasizing material culture and language study.
M 5 4

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>M</th>
<th>N</th>
<th>Y</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Scheans</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

ILOKANO - RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES


- v1. From Aglipay’s birth to his death: 1860-1940.
- v2. Iglesia Filipina Independiente.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>M</th>
<th>N</th>
<th>Y</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Doherty</td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>M</th>
<th>N</th>
<th>Y</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

3351. Sitten und Bräuche der Ilocanen (Luzon). Nach J. de los Reyes, Ando und Javier (Folk-lore Ilocano).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>M</th>
<th>N</th>
<th>Y</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>51, no. 23 (1887), 359-361.</td>
<td></td>
<td>51, no. 24 (1887), 376-377.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

3352. POBRE-YÑIGO, VIRGILIO D. Mourning customs in Paoay. PM 33, no. 5 (May 1936), 257-258.


Suggested by Scheans.


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>M</th>
<th>N</th>
<th>Y</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

3354. RIGUERA, FLORENCIO. “Sumang”: a folk rite in Ilocos. PSR 16, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1968), 66-73.


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>M</th>
<th>N</th>
<th>Y</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Thomas: Folklore, in extenso, placed into cultural perspective.
B/Q 3 7

3357. ____. The Ilocos’ black Christ. PM 29, no. 12 (May 1933), 525–526, 551. Suggested by Scheans.

3358. ZÓBEL DE AYALA, FERNANDO. Silver ex-votos in Ilocos. PS 5, no. 3 (Sept. 1957), 261–267.

Scheans: R 5 7

ILOCANO – STANDARD OF LIVING AND RECREATION


Thomas: N 3 3


Scheans: M 5 4

Thomas: One of more than a dozen articles by Catholic missionary-scientist, emphasizing material culture and language study.
M 5 4

ILOCANO – TOTAL CULTURE

ILONGOT

3363. BARROWS, DAVID PRESCOTT. The Ilongot or Ibilao of Luzon. Popular Science Monthly 7, no. 6 (Dec. 1910), 521–537.

3364. BEAN, ROBERT BENNETT. Filipino ears: IV. Ilongot and Mañgyan. PJS 8D, no. 5 (Oct. 1913), 357–368. 20 plates.


3367. SCHEERER, OTTO. On a quinary notation among the Ilongots of Northern Luzon. PJS 6D, no. 1 (Feb. 1911), 47–49.


   Part II. 26, no. 6 (Nov. 1929), 337–338, 374, 376, 378–379.


ISINAI


IVATAN


3375. GONZÁLES, JULIO. The Batanes Islands. Manila, Univ. of Santo Tomas Press,
3376. MANUEL, E. ARSENIO. Informe sobre las Islas Batanes (1775–1780). PSSHR 18, no. 2 (June 1953), 99-123.
Anderson: Document to the Spanish King from the Governor of the Philippines in 1780—ordered to gather all available data on Batanes Island. By four Dominicans: Mathias Suarez, Juan Fernandez, Don Pedro Yriarte (former mayor of Cagayan) and Don Joaquin Melgarejo (merchant and trader in Batanes for five months). Melgarejo’s narrative is most informative on ethnography-clothing, jewelry, marriage, house-type, and burial customs. Supplements Dampier’s account. In Spanish.
G/M/T 3 3


3380. ____. Phonology of Itbayaten. PJS 94, no. 3 (Sept. 1965), 373-394.

KALINGA – GENERAL


Thomas: A paperback which is a condensation of Mountain Arbiters.
E 5 6

3385. ____. Mountain arbiters; the changing life of a Philippine hill people. Tuscon,
Polson: A good study of assimilation.

E 5 6


3387. SCOTT, WILLIAM HENRY. Economic and material culture of the Kalingas of Madukayan. SWJA 14, no. 3 (Autumn 1958), 318-337.

   Eggan: E 4 4
   Maher: E 4 7

3389. SUGGUIYAO, MIGUEL and ROSARIO SUGGUIYAO. Kalinga primitive culture. SLQ Part I. 1, no. 3 (Sept. 1963), 289-304
   Part II. 2, no. 2 (June 1964), 181-200.

KALINGA – BEHAVIOR PROCESS AND PERSONALITY


KALINGA – ECONOMICS

3391. SCOTT, WILLIAM HENRY. Economic and material culture of the Kalingas of Madukayan. SWJA 14, no. 3 (Autumn 1958), 318-337.

KALINGA – MARRIAGE

3392. BILLIET, FRANCIS. Kalingga marriage prohibitions. Primitive Man 8, no. 3 (July 1935), 71-72.

KALINGA – MOBILITY AND SOCIAL STRATIFICATION

3393. DOZIER, EDWARD P. The Kalinga of northern Luzon, Philippines. New York,
Holt, Rinehart & Winston, 1967. 102p. (Case studies in cultural anthropology)

Thomas: A paperback which is a condensation of Mountain Arbiters.
E 5 6


Polson: A good study of assimilation.
E 5 6

KALINGA – POLITICAL ORGANIZATION AND BEHAVIOR

3395. BARTON, Roy Franklin. The Kalingas; their institutions and custom law. Chicago, Ill., Univ. of Chicago. 1949. 275p. (Univ. of Chicago. Publications in anthropology. Social anthropological series)

3396. _____. Primitive Kalinga peace treaty-system.
PM Part I. 38, no. 5 (May 1941), 190-191.
Part II. 38, no. 6 (June 1941), 235-237.

KALINGA – RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES

3397. SCHEERER, OTTO. Kalinga texts from the Balbalásang-Gináang group. PJS 19, no. 2 (Aug. 1921), 175-207.

3398. SCOTT, WILLIAM HENRY. Social and religious culture of the Kalingas of Madukayan. SWJA 16, no. 2 (Summer 1960), 174-190.

KANKANAY


3400. _____. Some notes on house styles in a Kankanai village. AS 3, no. 1 (Apr. 1965), 41-54. 4 plates.

Bello: Original materials with source comparative notes. Ethnographic study.
E 4 7

Eggan: Based on field research.
E 5 4

3401. ENCARNACION, VICENTE, JR. Leadership in a Benguet village. PS 9, no. 4
3402. ___ Types of authority in a Benguet village. PJPA 1, no. 4 (Oct. 1957), 379-391.
Bello: A good study, descriptive and theoretical, of local authority in a southern Kankanai village.
Z 5 6

Eggan: Excellent
E 5 4

3404. LILLO DE GRACIA, MAXIMINO. Filipinas, distrito de Lepanto: descripción general acompañada de itinerario y croquis del territorio...Manila, Impr. del Colegio de Sto. Tomas, 1877. 88p.
Eggan: G? 3 3

Eggan: Good, brief account.
I 5 4

Eggan: Excellent.
M 5 4

3407. VANOVERBERGH, MORICE. Prayers in Lepanto-Igorot or Kankanay as it is spoken at Bauco.
Part II. 2, no. 3 (Apr. 1953), 69-107.
Part III. 2, no. 4 (July 1953), 39-105.
Bello: Excellent original material gathered by one who lived in the region and knows the language.
M/E 5 7
Eggan: Excellent.
M/E 5 4

3408. ___. Songs in Lepanto-Igorot as it is spoken at Bauko. Vienna-Mödling, St. Gabriel's Mission Press. 1954.141p.(Studia Instituti Anthropos, v.7)
Eggan: Excellent
M/E 5 4

3409. ___. Tales in Lepanto-Igorot as it is spoken at Bauco.
JEAS Part I. 1, no. 1 (Oct. 1951), 1-42.
Part II. 1, no. 2 (Jan. 1952), 61-118.
Part III. 1, no. 3 (Apr. 1952), 67-130.
Part IV. 1, no. 4 (July 1952), 31-85.
KAPAMPANGAN - GENERAL

3410. BEYER, H. OTLEY. Ethnography of the Pampangan people; a comprehensive collectional of original sources...Manila, 1918-. (His: [Beyer collection of Filipiniana. section A, set 5a]) Cited in Harvard Univ., Peabody Museum...Library. Catalogue: Author. v.3, p. 104.


3414. JUAN DE PLASENCIA. Customs of the Pampangas in their lawsuits. (In: Blair and Robertson. v.16: 321-329).

3415. PEREZ, ALEJANDRINO Q. The Pampango folklore; proverbs, riddles, folksongs. Unitas 41, no. 1 (Mar. 1968), 67-123.

3416. SANGALANG, LUZ E. Survey of the communities of Pampanga as a basis for the evaluation of subject matter content in general science. Quezon City, 1956. 136p. Thesis (M.A.) - U.P.

KAPAMPANGAN – FAMILY AND KINSHIP

3418. GALANG, RICARDO C. Kinship usages among the Pampangos. PM 33, no. 9 (Sept. 1936), 452, 454-455.
     Anderson: A listing of Pampanga kin terms with short notes indicating their usage.
     3 4

KAPAMPANGAN – HISTORY AND CULTURE CHANGE


3420. _____. The place of local history in Philippine historiography. JSEAH 8, no. 2 (Sept. 1967), 306-317.

KAPAMPANGAN – LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE

3421. AGUAS, JUAN S. Juan Crisostomo Soto and Pampangan drama. DR 10, no. 3 (July 1962), 1-138.

3422. BERGAÑO, DIEGO. Arte de la lengua Pampanga. Manila, Imprenta de la Compañía de Jesus, por S. L. Sabino, 1729. 11p. 363 (i.e. 362), 14p.
     Ward: Latin framework for Pampango grammar.
     L 3 2/3

3423. PANIZO, ALFREDO and RODOLFO V. CORTEZ. Introduction to the Pampango theatre. Unitas 41, no.1 (Mar. 1968), 124-137.

NEGRIITO – GENERAL


3425. BARROWS, DAVID P. The Negrito and allied types in the Philippines. (1873) AA n.s. 12, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1910), 358-376.
     Warren: G 3 4

3426. BEAN, R. BENNETT. Filipino ears: III. Negrito. PJS 6D, no. 2 (Apr. 1911), 370
PART II . LUZON . B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP . . . 

107-125. 18 plates.
Warren: D 5 4

3427. _____. Human types. Quarterly Review of Biology 1, no. 3 (July 1926), 360-392.
Warren: D 5 4

3428. _____. Types among the inland tribes of Luzon and Mindanao. PJS 8D, no. 6 (Dec. 1913), 455-462. 9 plates.
Warren: D 5 4

3429. _____. Types of Negritos in the Philippine Islands. AA n.s. 12, no. 2 (Apr./June 1910), 220-236.
Warren: D 5 4

Warren: E 3 4

Warren: N 3 3

Warren: N 3 3

3433. _____. Mittheilungen über die Negritos und die Kopfjägerstämme des nördlichen Luzon. Globus 45, no. 5 (1884), 74-78.
Eggan: Derived from secondary sources—mainly Spanish.
Warren: E 3 3

Warren: N 3 3

Warren: N 3 3

Warren: N 3 3

Warren: N 3 3

3438. _____. Mittheilungen über die Negritos und die Kopfjägerstämme des nördlichen Luzon. Globus 45, no. 5 (1884), 74-78.
PART II. LUZON. B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP.

Eggan: Derived from secondary sources—mainly Spanish

Warren: N 3 3

Warren: N 4 4


Wallace: Useful historical document.


3441. CHAMBERLAIN, ALEX F. Etymology of the name Aëta (Eta, Ita). AA n.s. 2, no. 4 (Oct./Dec. 1900), 773-774.

3442. COOPER, JOHN M. Andamanese-Semang-Eta cultural relations. Primitive Man 13, no. 2 (Apr. 1940), 29-47.

3443. DAMIAN, AMAZONA. Some customs of the Aetas of the Baler area, Philippines. Primitive Man 24, no. 2 (Apr. 1951), 21-34.


Wallace: E 4 4

3445. EMBREE, JOHN F. Tribal atlas of Malaysia. Dept. of Anthropology, Univ. of Chicago.


Wallace: E 5 4

3446. ESTEL, LEO A. Racial types on Mindoro. JEAS 1, no. 4 (July 1952), 21-29.

Warren: E 5 6


Warren: E 5 6


Warren: G/Y 5 4


Wallace: G/Y 5 4

3450. _____. Our Philippine pygmies—their gentle and genial ways. PM 31, no. 9 (Sept. 1934), 378-379, 398-399; 31, no. 11 (Nov. 1934), 479-480, 507-509.

Warren: G/Y 5 4

3451. _____. The Pygmies of the Philippines; together with the private notes of Wilhelm Schmidt on the above. Posieux(Freiburg), Anthropos-Institut, 1954.

Warren: G/Y 5 4


Warren: D 5 6

3454. GLORIA, MANUEL. A visit to the Negritos of Central Panay, Philippine Islands. Primitive Man 12, no. 4 (Oct. 1939), 94-102.

3455. KNEELAND, SAMUEL. The negritos of Luzon. Science 1 (Feb./June 1883), 415-417.

3456. MACEDA, GENEROSO S. The Remontados of Rizal province. PJS 64, no. 3 (Nov. 1937), 313-321. 4 plates.


Warren: T 5 3


Warren: N 5 3


Warren: N 5 3

3460. ____. Los Negritos de las Filipinas. SGMB 3, (1877), 71-73.

Warren: N 5 3


Warren: N 5 3

3462. ____. Die Philippinen. Dresden, Stengel and Markert, 1893. v.II. Negritos. (Publicationen aus dem Königlichen ethnographischen museum zu Dresden 9)

Warren: N 5 3


Warren: N 5 3
Warren: N 5 3

Warren: N 5 3

Warren: N 5 3

3467. MEYER, HANS. Reisen im nordlichen Luzon. Globus 43, no. 10 (1883), 169-172.

Warren: D 3 4


3470. PARKER, LUTHER. Report on work among the negritos of Pampanga during the period from April 5th to May 31st, 1908. AS 2, no. 1 (Apr. 1964), 105-130.


Warren: - 5 3

Maceda: A small part of the work treats about the Negritos.

   E 4 7

Warren: - 5 3

3474. RAHMANN, RUDOLF. Field work among the Aetas. Carolinian (Cebu City, Univ. of San Carlos) 19, (1955).
Warren: M 5 6

Warren: M 5 7

3476. _____. Vor 25000 Jahren kamen die Negritos. Werler Anzeiger aus Stadt und Land, 14, (1956).

Warren:  M  5  6


Warren:  M&E  5  6

3478. REED, WILLIAM A. The Negritos of the Philippines. Southern Workman 23 (1904), 273-279.

Warren:  G  3  4


Warren:  G  5  4

3480. SCHADENBERG, ALEXANDER. Ueber die Negritos der Philippinen. ZE 12 (1880), 133-174.

Warren:  N  5  3

3481. SCHEBESTA, PAUL. Die Negrito Asiens. Wien-Mödling, St.-Gabriel-Verlag, 1952-1957. (His Die Pygmäenvölker der Erde, Reine 2)


Band II. Ethnographie der Negrito.

(Studia Instituti Anthropos. vols. 6, 12, 13)

Warren:  E  5  6

3482. SULLIVAN, LOUIS R. The pygmy races of man. Natural History 19, no. 6 (Dec. 1919), 687-695.

3483. VANOVERBERGH, MORICE. Additional notes on Negritos of Northern Luzon. Anthropos 31, nos. 5/6 (Sept./Dec. 1936), 948-954.

Warren:  M  5  4


Warren:  M  5  4

3485. ____. Negritos of eastern Luzon.

Anthropos 32, (Sept./Dec. 1937), 905-928. 4 plates.

Anthropos 33, (1938), 119-164. 1 plate.

Warren:  M  5  4

3486. ____. Negritos of northern Luzon.

Anthropos 20, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1925), 148-199. 2 plates.

Anthropos 20, nos. 3/4 (May/Aug. 1925), 399-443. 10 plates.

Warren:  M  5  4

3487. ____. Negritos of northern Luzon again.

Anthropos 24, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1929), 3-75.

Anthropos 25, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1930), 25-71.

### NEGRITO - ARCHAEOLOGY


3493. ____. Üeber Negrito-und Igorrotenschädel von den Philippinen. ZE. Verhandlungen 4 (1872), 204-209.
   
   Eggan: Study of Igorot skulls.
   
   D  4  3


### NEGRITO - BEHAVIOR PROCESS AND PERSONALITY

3496. GARVAN, JOHN M. Pygmy personality. Anthropos 50, (1955), 769-796.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Lines</th>
<th>Warren:</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3488</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>M 5 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3489</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>M 5 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>E 3 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

376
**PART II . LUZON . B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP. . . .**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Text</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

**NEGRITO – ECONOMICS**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Text</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3499.</td>
<td>SANTOS, SALVADOR A. Economic advancement among the Negritos of Pampanga. College Folio (U.P. College of Philosophy, Science and Letters and College of Engineering) 3, no. 3 (Nov. 1912), 118-121.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**NEGRITO – GEOGRAPHY AND DEMOGRAPHY**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Text</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

**NEGRITO – HISTORY AND CULTURE CHANGE**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Text</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
NEGRITO - LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE

3506. CHRETIEN, DOUGLAS. The dialect of the Sierra de Mariveles Negritos. Berkeley, Univ. of California Press, 1951. (Univ. of California publications in linguistics, v.4, no. 2, 61-110)
Warren: L 5 6


3508. MEYER, ADOLF B. Die Negrito-Sprache. ZE. Verhandlungen 6, (1874), 255-257.

NEGRITO - RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES

3509. ORACION, TIMOTEO S. The Bais forest preserve Negritos: some notes on their rituals and ceremonials. SR 6, nos. 7/8 (July/Aug. 1965), 23-30.
Warren: E 5 6


Warren: E 5 6

NEGRITO - STANDARD OF LIVING AND RECREATION

3512. GARVAN, JOHN M. How our Philippine pygmies fill the passing hour. PM 31, no. 8 (Aug. 1934), 323-325, 353-356.
Warren: G/Y 5 4

NEGRITO - TOTAL CULTURE

Warren: E 5 5
PANGASINAN

   Anderson: Useful study of Pangasianin kinship, social and economic organization. Much tabular data to support analysis.
   Barrio-town study set in central Pangasinan.
   E 4/5 7
   Polson: The fuller thesis version of "Some aspects of land and society in a Pangasinan Community".
   E 5 7
   Spencer: Good study-discussion.
   E 4/5 7

3515. ____. Some aspects of land and society in a Pangasinan community. PSR 10, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1962), 41-58.
   Polson: An excellent analysis of bilateral kinship and its relation to economic interaction.
   E 5 6

   Anderson: Short ethnographic note by P. Fr. Mariano Rodrigues. Translated by Blumentritt. It mentions the racial features of the Igorrots, their house and village forms, their agricultural practices and religious representations. Furthermore, their manufacture, forms of usury, marriage practices as well as some of their games, diseases and household items are outlined.
   M 5 3
   Eggan: Derived from secondary sources—mainly Spanish.
   E 3 3

3517. FLORMATA, GREGORIO. Memoria sobre la provincia de Pangasinan. Manila, Imp. La Democracia, 1901. 52p.

   5, no. 106 (Feb. 26, 1895), 55-56.
   no. 107 (Mar. 12, 1895), 67-71.
   no. 109 (Apr. 9, 1895), 92-94.
   no. 110 (Apr. 23, 1895), 105-107.
   no. 111 (May 7, 1895), 125-127.
   no. 112 (May 21, 1895), 142-144.
   no. 113 (June 4, 1895), 148-151.
   Eggan: One of annual letters.
   M 5 3

TAGALOG - GENERAL


3522. KNEELAND, SAMUEL. The Tagals of Luzon. Science 1, (Feb./June 1883), 297-298.


TAGALOG - BEHAVIOR PROCESS AND PERSONALITY


3529. ____. Utang na loob: a system of contractual obligation among Tagalogs. SWJA 17, no. 3 (Autumn 1961), 256-272. Coller: Analysis of social relations based on fieldwork - a classic work already.

TAGALOG – FAMILY AND KINSHIP

3531. CASTILLO, GELIA TAGUMPAY and JUANITA F. PUA. Research notes on the contemporary Filipino family: findings in a Tagalog area. PJHE 14, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1963), 4-35.
   Polson: An excellent study of the relationships of family characteristics to social and economic status.
   Z 5 6

3532. GARCIA, MAURO. Tagalog kinship terms and usages. PM 34, no. 1 (Jan. 1937), 32, 34.

3533. STOODLEY, BARTLETT H. Some aspects of Tagalog family structure. AA 59, no. 2 (Apr. 1957), 236-249.
   Coller: Discussion of family roles, especially husband and wife, in context of societal change.
   Z 4 6

TAGALOG – LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE

3534. FREI, ERNEST J. Tagalog as the Philippine national language; the inception and development of the idea of a national language, final choice of Tagalog, and the history and character of its grammatical treatment and promotion. Hartford, Conn., 1947. 430p. Thesis (Ph.D.) – Hartford Seminary Foundation.

   Reprinted in JEAS 4, no. 2 (Apr. 1955), 299-300.

3536. LLAMZON, TEODORO. A note on predication in Tagalog. PSR 14, no. 3 (July 1966), 150-154.
   Llamzon: Purely linguistic article: concerned with syntactic construction in Tagalog.
   L 3 7


Manila, Bureau of Printing. 23p.

3541. _____. Tagalog words adopted from Spanish. Philippine Social Science Review 8, no. 3 (Sept. 1936), 223-246.
   Llamzon: Purely linguistic article. However the influence of Spanish over Tagalog which is reflected by borrowing might be of interest to ethnologists.
   L 3 7

3542. MANUEL, E. ARSENIO. The Origin of the Tagalog language and the Chinese contributions to its growth. FTY (1949), 33-36, 93-96.


3544. PANGANIBAN, CONSUELO TORRES. Spanish elements in the Tagalog language.
   Unitas 24, no. 3 (Julio/Sept. 1951), 600-673;
   24, no. 4 (Oct./Dec. 1951), 846-877;
   25, no. 1 (Enero/Marzo 1952), 86-118.
   Ward: Word borrowings.
   L 5 2/3

3545. SANTOS, LOPE K. Sources and means for further enrichment of Tagalog as our national language. Philippine Social Science Review 9, no. 2 (June 1937), 101-124;
   9, no. 4 (Dec. 1937), 329-354;
   10, no. 1 (Feb. 1938), 43-56.

TAGALOG – RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES

3546. GARDNER, FLETCHER. Philippine (Tagalog) superstitions. Journal of American Folklore 19, no. 74 (July/Sept. 1906), 191-204.


TAGALOG – TOTAL CULTURE


TINGUIAN – GENERAL

Eggan: Compilation.
E 3 3

3552. COLE, FAY-COOPER. The Philippine forge group. Chicago, Field museum of natural history, 1922. 3p. (Field museum of natural history [Anthropology leaflet, no. 2])
Eggan: Museum exhibit.
E 5 4

3553. ____. Tinguian. PJS 3-A, no. 4 (Sept. 1908), 197-213. 9 plates.
Eggan: Brief preliminary account.
E 5 4

Eggan: Basic study of Tinguian.
E 5 4

B 5 4

Eggan: M 5 4

Eggan: Compilation and observation.
I 3 3

383
## TINGUIAN - EDUCATION

   
   Eggan: Missionary teacher.

## TINGUIAN - FINE ARTS

   
   Eggan: Analysis of music of Tinguian.

## TINGUIAN - HISTORY AND CULTURE CHANGE

   
   Eggan: Note: Later published in American Anthropologist. 43, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1941), 11-18: “Some Aspects of Culture Change in the Northern Philippines”.

   
   Eggan: E 3 4
   
   Scheans: Reworking of the literature with interview data from an informant from Ilocos Sur.

## TINGUIAN - RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES

3562. CARRILLO, MANUEL. Breve relación de las missiones de las quatro naciones llamadas Igorrotes, Tinguianes, Apayaos y Adanes ... Madrid, Impr. del Consejo de Indias, 1756. 37p. (In: Retana. Archivo del bibliófilo filipino, v.1)
   
   Eggan: Report on Spanish missions in Northern Luzon.

3564. ____. ...Traditions of the Tinguian; a study in Philippine folk-lore. Chicago, 1915. 226p. (Field museum of natural history. Publication 180. Anthropological series. v.XIV, no. 1) Eggan: Essentially same as A Study of Tinguian Folk-lore. (His doctoral dissertation) E 5 4


PART III

THE BISAYAN

AND

PALAWAN ISLANDS
PART III. THE BISAYAN AND PALAWAN ISLANDS. A. BY SUBJECT.

A. BY SUBJECT

GENERAL

3567. ARANETA, FRANCISCO and MIGUEL A. BERNAD. “Bisayans” of Borneo and the “Tagalogs” and “Visayans” of the Philippines. SMJ 9, nos. 15/16 (July/Dec. 1960), 542-564.

Hart: M&Q 3 7
Llamzon: Popular, journalistic description of situation.
Ward: Comparative study with a fair amount of words presented.

3568. BEYER, H. OTLEY, comp. Ethnography of the Bisaya peoples & a comprehensive collection of original sources...Manila, 1918- . (His: Beyer collection of Filipiniana. Section A, set la)

Nurge: E 3 4
Sibley: Many of these are students’ papers, of uneven quality.

3569. ____. Ethnography of the Mindoro-Palawan peoples; a collection of original sources...Manila, 1918- . (His: Beyer collection of Filipiniana. Section 4, set 12a, 1918)

Nurge: E 3 4
Sibley: Many of these are students’ papers, of uneven quality.


Hart: Based on published data, author never visited Philippine Islands.


Hart: A 3 3

3572. CARROLL, JOHN B. Notes on the Bisaya in the Philippines and Borneo. JEAS 8, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1959), 42-72.

3573. ____. The word Bisaya in the Philippines and Borneo. SMJ 9, nos. 15/16 (July/Dec. 1960), 499-541.

3574. CRUZ, BEATO DE LA. Blessing on this house. PM 37, no. 2 (Feb. 1940), 60, 66, 67.

Hart: — 3/5 4

3575. EALDAMA, EUGENIO. The Monteses of Panay.
PM 35, no. 1 (Jan. 1938), 24-25, 50-52.
PART III. THE BISAYAN AND PALAWAN ISLANDS. A. BY SUBJECT. . . .

35, no. 3 (Mar. 1938), 138, 149-150.
35, no. 5 (May 1938), 236, 242, 244-245.
35, no. 6 (June 1938), 286-287.
35, no. 9 (Sept. 1938), 424-425.

Hart: X 4 4

3576. ECHAÚZ, ROBUSTIANO. ... Apuntes de la isla de Negros. Manila, Típ. lit. de Chofré y comp.ª 894. 191p.
Hart: Author lived in Negros Occidental—most of book on Occidental province.
X 5 3

3577. ELLINGER, TAGE U. H. Explorations in the interior of southwest Palawan. PSSHR 17, no. 3 (Sept. 1952), 215-245. 3 plates.

3578. FOX, ENRIQUETA (Translator). Bisayan accounts of early Bornean Settlements in the Philippines recorded by Father Santarén. Chicago, Philippine Studies Program, Department of Anthropology, Univ. of Chicago, 1954. 24p. (Univ. of Chicago. Philippine Studies Program. Transcript no. 4)

Sibley: I/M 3 1


3580. HARRISSON, TOM. “Bisaya”: Borneo – Philippine impacts of Islam. SMJ 7, no. 7 (June 1956), 43-47.
Hart: E 3 7

Hart: E 3 7


3584. LOARCA, MIGUEL DE. Relation of the Filipinas Islands. [1582]. (In: Blair and Robertson. v.5: 34-187.

3585. MADIGAN, FRANCIS C. Research in the Visayas-Mindanao area. PSR 11, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1963), 125-130.
Hart: Sociologist-priest with long residence in Mindanao.
M/Z 4 7


Nurge: One of few published accounts of Central Philippine Island village life.


Sibley: Some question exists concerning the authenticity of this manuscript.

3589. POVEDANO, DIEGO LOPE. The Robertson text and translation of the Povedano manuscript of 1572, edited by E. D. Hester, with notes on Kabunian by Fred Eggan and on the Bisayan syllabary by Robert Fox. Chicago, 1954 Philippine Studies Program, Dept. of Anthropology, Univ. of Chicago, 1954. 63p. ( Philippine Studies Program. Transcript no. 2)

Scott: “... appear to be deliberate fabrications with no historic validity.” Prehispanic source materials for the study of Philippine history. 1968. p. 136.

3590. _____. The Povedano manuscript of 1578. The ancient legends and stories of the Indios Jarayas, Jiguesinas, and Igneines which contain their beliefs and diverse superstitions. Translated and annotated by Rebecca P. Ignacio. 1954. 72p. ( Transcript no. 3, Philippine Studies Program, Univ. of Chicago)

Scott: “... appear to be deliberate fabrications with no historic validity.” Prehispanic source materials for the study of Philippine history. 1968. p. 136.


3592. RAHMANN, RUDOLF. Research possibilities in the Visayas. Philippine Association for Graduate Education. 1st regional seminar, June 1964, 30-37.

3593. REYES Y FLORENTINO, ISABELO DE LOS. ... Las islas Visayas en la época de la conquista. 2 ed. Manila, Tipo-litografía de Chofré y ca., 1889. 114p. ( Biblioteca de “La España oriental)

3594. SANTARÉN, TOMAS. Bisayan accounts of early Bornean settlements in the Philippines. Introductory note by Fred Eggan and note on texts by E. D. Hester. SMJ 7, no. 7 (June 1956), [22]-42.
### AGRICULTURE AND FOOD

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3596. ARENS, RICHARD</td>
<td>Animism in the rice ritual of Leyte and Samar. PSR 4, no. 1 (Jan. 1956), 2-6.</td>
<td>Hart: The seven articles by Arens are based on interviewing informants and extensive travel in Leyte and Samar when the author was associated with St. Paul College in Tacloban. Sibley:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3599.</td>
<td>The corn ritual in Leyte and Samar. PSR 4, nos. 2/3 (Apr./July 1956), 29-31.</td>
<td>Hart: M/E Nurge: Sibley:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3600.</td>
<td>The fishing industry of San Jose, Tacloban City, Leyte. JEAS 5, no. 1 (Jan. 1956), 1-34.</td>
<td>Hart: M/E Sibley:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3601.</td>
<td>Notes on camote rituals in Leyte and Samar Islands, Philippines. PJS 85, no. 3 (Sept. 1956), 343-347. 2 plates.</td>
<td>Hart: M/E Nurge: Sibley:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3603. ARNALDO, MARCELO V.</td>
<td>A summary of the situation of the agricultural credit co-operative associations in the island of Panay. PA 19, no. 8 (Jan. 1931), 531-539.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Intengan: An evaluation of the operation of agricultural credit cooperative associations in Panay with recommendations.  
C 3 4

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.  
Y(G) 5 6

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.  
Y 5 6

3606. BARRERA, ALFREDO. Palawan’s edible bird’s nest. PGJ 6, no. 2 (Apr./June 1958), 62-66.  
Intengan: Bird’s nest industry in Palawan is described. This is popularly served as “nido” soup.  
C 3 6  
Spencer: C 4 6  
Wernstedt: C 3 6

3607. BAWAGAN, MARGARITA P. Marketing of farm products produced in Bantayan, Cebu. PA 37, nos. 1/2 (June/July 1953), 76-83.  
Intengan: This study revealed that marketing was haphazard and crude, storage and/or warehousing facilities are not used, credit facilities not adequate and farm products are sold ungraded.  
C 3 6  
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.  
Y 5 6

Intengan: A study of the problems of diversified crop farming in Negros Oriental; presented some lines of action designed to improve their standard of living.  
C 4 6  
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.  
Y 5 6

3609. CAGAMPANG, FELIPE V. An economic study of sugar cane farms in Negros Oriental. SJ 5, no. 2 (Apr./June 1958), 119-139.  
Intengan: A study of the general situation prevailing in 31 small sugar cane farms in a district in Negros Oriental.  
C 3 6  
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.  
Y 5 6

3610. _____ and BENJAMIN A. BOKINGO. Socio-economic conditions of laborers in sugar cane plantations in Negros Oriental. SJ 6, no. 2 (Apr./June 1959), 109-121.  
Intengan: An analysis of the prevailing management practices of sugar cane plantations in Negros Oriental and of labor problems.
3611. _____ and H. B. RAMACHO. How coconut farmers make a living (Farm management study of Negros Oriental). SJ 6, no. 4 (Oct./Dec. 1959), 312-333.
Intengan: A survey to study the general condition of the average coconut farmers in Negros Oriental upon which recommendations for improving farm practices shall be based.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.

Intengan: Survey revealed problems of poultry trade in Cebu. Remedial measures are suggested.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.


Intengan: A study of management practices of corn farmers designed to provide materials for use in agricultural extension and community development work.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.


Hart: Based on author's research in South Negros, 1950-51.
Sibley: Excellent detailed data on Southeast Negros settlement area.

PART III. THE BISAYAN AND PALAWAN ISLANDS. A. BY SUBJECT.

Hart: Based on author’s research in South Negros, 1950–51.
E 5 6

Intengan: A survey report of fishing methods and associated practices employed in the region.
E 4 6

Sibley: Excellent detailed data on Southeast Negros settlement area.
E 5 6

Wernstedt: E 4 7

3619. _____. “Tambal para sa uhaw”; the ethnography of the buri palm in barrio Caticugan Negros, Philippines. PJS 94, no. 3 (Sept. 1965), 339–370. 2 plates.

3620. HESTER, EVETT D. and GERÓNIMO M. MIÑANO. Tenancy on coconut holdings in the municipality of Looc, Province of Romblon. PA 10, no. 4 (Nov. 1921), 145-168.


Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive and analytical research.
Y 5 6

3623. JOCANO, F. LANDA. Agricultural rituals in a Philippine barrio. PSR 15, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1967), 48-56.

3624. KALAW, MOISES M. A report of two month’s extension work in the Visayan Islands. PA 18, no. 1 (June 1929), 65-77.

Intengan: A report of the activities of an agricultural extension worker setting up copra driers in several localities.
C 3 4

3625. MANULAT, MARIO V. The rural credit system in Naghalin, Kanangga, Leyte. PA 38, nos. 6/7 (Nov./Dec. 1954), 471-483.

Intengan: A survey of the rural credit system prevailing in a particular Leyte barrio at the time.
C 3 6

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
Y 5 6

3626. MERRILL, ELMER DREW. The ascent of Mount Halcon, Mindoro. PJS 2A, no. 3 (June 1907), 179-205. 1 plate.
Frake: N 5 4

3627. MILLER, E. Y. The tugda, or rice planter, of the Coyunos, Philippine Islands. Smithsonian Institution. Miscellaneous Collections 47, (1905), 375-376. 2 plates.

3628. MONTALBAN, HERACLIO R. Investigations on fish preservation at Estancia, Panay, Philippine Islands. PJS 42, no. 2 (June 1930), 309-335. 5 plates.

3630. POLSON, ROBERT A. and AGATON P. PAL. Food supply and food habits in the Dumaguete city trade area. SJ 4, no. 2 (Apr./June 1957), 107–113.


3632. _____. The economic and social conditions of abaca farmers in Baybay, Leyte. PA 35, no. 9 (Feb. 1952), 451–470.

3633. _____. Factors affecting costs and returns of palay production in Iloilo. PA 39, no. 6 (Nov. 1955), 365–368.

3634. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Social yeast in the sugar industry & Jesuits organize the plantation workers. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 7, no. 4 (Apr. 1959), 12p. (AR-3-59)

3635. SACAY, FRANCISCO M. and BLAS A. GAAC. The economic and social conditions of coconut farmers in Despujols, Romblon. PA 36, no. 4 (Sept. 1952), 225–229.

Reprinted from DAP Bulletin 6, no. 2 (Apr. 1967).


Intengan: The article deals on some unpublished documents written by a 17th century agricultural observer and religious missionary.

C 3 4


3640. TABLANTE, NATHANIEL B. Marketing cattle in the province of Masbate. PA 36, no. 1 (June 1952), 51–60.

Intengan: The most important industry in Masbate is described giving size of ranch, market outlets, price of animal and cost of shipping per head.

C 4 6

Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.

Y 5 6

3641. UMALI, AGUSTIN F. The fishery industries of southwestern Samar. PJS 54, no. 3 (July 1934), 365–392. 7 plates.

Hart: Top-rate Filipino specialist on fishing.

C 5 6

Intengan: A survey of nine municipalities in Samar where fishing is the mainstay of the people. Fishing methods and fish preservation are cited.

C 3 4


Hart: Based on research done in 1950–51 for Philippine Islands dissertation.

K 5 6

Sibley: Wernstedt is a leading geographical analyst of Philippine Islands.

K 5 6

397
ARCHAEOLOGY

3646. AGA-OGLU, KAMER. Early blue and white wine pot excavated in the Philippines. Far Eastern Ceramic Bulletin 1/2, no. 10 (June 1950), 64-71. 1 plate.
   Sibley: A 4 1


   Peterson: A listing of C-14 dates, including some from the Philippines.
   A 5 1
   Solheim: First C-14 date from the Philippines.
   N 3 1

   Hart: A 5 1
   Sibley: Principal excavator of Palawan materials.
   A 5 1
   Solheim: First report on the excavations in the most important prehistoric sites known in the Philippines.
   A/E 5 1

   Hart: A 5 1
   Sibley: Fox is main excavator of Palawan materials.
   A 5 1

   Hart: A 5 1
   Sibley: A 5 1
   Solheim: A brief site report.
   A 5 1


3653. RAHMANN, RUDOLPH and ROSA C. P. TENAZAS. A brief review of the archaeological field work undertaken by the Department of Anthropology, University of San Carlos, Philippines, during the years 1961-64. National Taiwan Univ., Taipei. Dept. of Archaeology and Anthropology. Bulletin, no. 23/24, (Nov. 1964), 46-51.
   Hart: M&A 3 7
   Sibley: M&A 4 7
   Solheim: M&A 3 7

398


Sibley: Brief report of late Pre-Spanish burial site in Panay.

Solheim: E 5? 1

3655. SMITH, WARREN D. Ancient cave dwellers of Batwaan, Masbate, Philippine Islands. PJS 19, no. 2 (Aug. 1921), 233–241. 5 plates.

3656. SOLHEIM, WILHELM G., II. The archaeology of the central Philippines; a study chiefly of the iron age and its relationships. Manila, Bureau of Printing, 1964. 235p. 45 plates. (Monographs of the National Institute of Science and Technology, 10)

Solheim: A basic work presenting new data and new interpretation of the Philippine Iron Age; data primarily from the Visayan Islands.

A 4/5 1/2


Solheim: A 5 1

3658. ____. Further notes on the Kalanay pottery complex in the Philippines. AP 3, no. 2 (Winter 1959), 157-165. 7 plates.

Solheim: Important data on a Late Neolithic—Early Iron Age pottery complex in the Philippines.

A 4/5 1

3659. ____. Further relationships of the Sa-Huỳnh-Kalanay pottery tradition. AP 8, no. 1 (Summer 1964), 196-211. 7 plates.

Solheim: New data on Philippine prehistoric pottery and on pottery found in Thailand which is clearly related to the Philippine prehistoric pottery.

A 4/5 1


Maher: A 5 1

Scheans: Beyerian diffusionist study.

A 4/5 1

Solheim: New data and reinterpretation of jar burials found in the Philippines and elsewhere in Asia.

A 4/5 1


Solheim: Of historical interest.

A 3 1
PART III. THE BISAYAN AND PALAWAN ISLANDS. A. BY SUBJECT.

   Solheim: Site report.
   A 5 1

   Solheim: A 3 1

   Peterson, W.: Descriptive portions of this work are excellent.
   A 5 1
   Solheim: A basic work presenting new data and new interpretation of the Philippine Iron Age; data primarily from the Visayan Islands.
   A 4/5 1/2

3665. _____. Pottery manufacturing in the islands of Masbate and Batan, Philippines. JEAS 1, no. 3 (1952), 49–53. plates.


3667. ____ and TERRY SHULER. Further notes on Philippine pottery manufacture: Mountain Province and Panay. JEAS 8, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1959), 1–10.
   Hart: A 5 7
   Maher: A 5 7
   Sibley: A 5 7

3668. TENAZAS, ROSA C. P. A brief report on protohistoric trade potteries from burial sites in Puerto Galera, Oriental Mindoro. PSR 12, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1964), 114–121.
   Solheim: A 5? 1/2

ARMED FORCES AND WAR


3670. LEAR, ELMER N. The western Leyte guerrilla warfare forces: a case study in the non-legitimation of a guerrilla organization. JSEAH 9, no. 1 (Mar. 1968), 69–94.
BEHAVIOR PROCESS AND PERSONALITY

3671. CEBU PSYCHOLOGICAL AND RESEARCH CENTER and UNIVERSITY OF SAN CARLOS. An analytical study of the personality, leadership patterns, mental abilities and problems of college student leaders in Cebu City, Philippines; a joint research project. Cebu City, the Center, 1967. 150p.

3672. JOCANO, F. LANDA. Variation in Philippine values: a western Bisayan case-study. Southeast Asia Quarterly 1, no. 1 (July 1966), 49-74.


3674. SIBLEY, WILLIS E. The definition and operation of Hiya in Manalad and environs. 1955. 5p. Ms. Philippine Studies Program, Univ. of Chicago.
   Hart: E 4 6
   Sibley: Description of major sanctioning force of shame in Philippine Islands.
   E 5 6
   Warren: E 5 6

BUILDINGS, TOOLS AND EQUIPMENT

   Hart: E 5 7
   Polson: Very comprehensive.
   E 5 6
   Sibley: Detailed material culture analysis.
   E 5 6

3676. MACEDA, MARCELINO N. A visit to the Ati of Iloilo. Carolinian 19, no. 2 (1955), 18, 35.
   Hart: Anthropologist trained in Switzerland and at Univ. of San Carlos—worked with Rahmann.
   E 4 6
   Sibley: E 3 6

3677. TALAVERA, FLORENCIO and HERACLIO R. MONTALBAN. Fishing appliances of Panay, Negros and Cebu. PJS 48, no. 3 (July 1932), 429-483. 15 plates.
   Hart: C 5 7

401
CLOTHING, ADORNMENT AND MATERIALS

3678. ARENS, RICHARD. The ready-made garment industry in Minglanilla, Cebu. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P. 1960. 135p. (Study series, no. 6)
Hart: M/E 5 7

COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT AND TERRITORIAL ORGANIZATION

Polson: A good discussion of interactive norms and processes.
- 5 6

3680. COLLER, RICHARD W. Barrio Gacao; a study of village ecology and the schistosomiasis problem. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P. 1960. 123p. (Study series no. 9)
Coller: Basic survey of a total village - socio-economic aspects plus health material. Z 5 6
Tiglao: Z 5 6
Villanueva: Very insightful.
Z 5 6

3681. CUTSHALL, ALDEN. Dumaguete: an urban study of a Philippine community. PGJ 5, nos. 1/2 (Jan./June 1957), 8-13.
Hart: Wide field research in the Philippines plus residence in Dumaguete.
K 3 5/6
Sibley: G 5 6

Hart: A devoted "amateur" who writes fondly and often wisely about his childhood days.
X 4 7
Sibley: Q 5 4

3683. FIRMALINO, TITO C. Political activities of barrio citizens in Iloilo as they affect community development. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P. 1959. 266p. (Study series no. 4)
Grossholtz: Survey data on political communication and local, provincial and national linkages.
V 3 6
Polson: Useful survey data on political attitudes and activities.
V 5 6
Sibley: V 3 6
Villanueva: Very insightful.
V 5 6

Hart: Based on 13 months research in South Negros (Siaton municipality).
Polson: Good data on barrio economic practices including a brief local history.
E 5 7
Sibley: Very detailed on material culture, geography, etc.; less good on social organization.
E 5 6

3685. ___. The Philippine plaza complex; a focal point in culture change. New Haven, Yale Univ. Southeast Asia Studies, 1955. 57p. (Cultural report series no. 3)
Hart: Based on field research, available literature and interviewing Filipinos in the United States.
E 4 7
Polson: The role of the Spanish plaza in Filipino town life. Comparisons with Mexico.
E 5 6
Sibley: E 5/4 6

Hart: Geographer with extensive field research experience in Philippine Islands. K 4 6
Polson: Statistics and observations on land use based on a brief survey.
K 5 6
Sibley: K 3 6

Sibley: Jocano is a leading young Philippine anthropologist.
E 5 6

Hart: Somewhat superficial but best existing source.
Z 3 6

Part II (Chapters 4-11) published under the same title in JEAS 5, no. 4 (Oct. 1956), 333-486.
Coller: Careful and comprehensive field study of a village in Southern Leyte. Economics and communications are particularly well-covered.
Z 5 6
McMillan: A careful analysis of rural social organization.
Z 4 6
Polson: The most comprehensive description of a Visayan barrio.
Z 5 6

3690. ___. The resources, levels of living, and aspirations of rural households
in Negros Oriental. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P. 1963. 429p. (Study series, no. 15)

Hart: Based on extensive field research.
Z 5 6

Polson: Excellent survey data (1958) on the economic and social status of rural households. Comments on relation of data to development programs.
Z 5 6

Sibley: Pal is a reliable sociologist who has published widely on Philippine Islands social organization.
Z 5 6


Hart: Basic summary of research done since World War II.
Z 4 7

Sibley: Z 4 6


Hart: Z&Z 5 6

Polson: Economic and social survey data on rural households. Includes information on acceptance of information.
Z&Z 5 6

Sibley: Z&Z 5 6


Sibley: These are notes from 1954-55 village study in W. Negros.
E 5 6

Warren: E 5 6


Polson: A good study based on kinship analysis.
E 5 6

3695. _____. Social structures and planned change: a case study from the Philippines. HO 19, no. 4 (Winter 1960/1961), 209-211.


Hart: Z 4 6

Polson: A candid report of success and failure in an experimental community development program.
Z 5 6

Sibley: Discussion of Silliman University Development Program.
Z 5 6
PART III. THE BISAYAN AND PALAWAN ISLANDS . A. BY SUBJECT.

3697. SMYTHE, LEWIS S. C. Community development at Silliman University. Philippine Christian Advance 11, no. 11 (Nov. 1959), 41-43.

Hart: Z 4 6

3698. ____ and AGATON P. PAL. Community development program. SJ 4, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1957), 161-175.

Hart: Z 4 6

3699. ____. Experimental design in the Silliman University Community Development Program. Dumaguete City, Silliman Univ., 1958. 92p.

Hart: Z 4 6

Polson: Exposition of selected aspects of the design of an experimental action-research community development program. Z 5 6


DRINK, DRUGS AND INDULGENCE

3701. HART, DONN V. “Tambal para sa uhaw”; the ethnography of the buri palm in barrio Caticugan Negros, Philippines. PJS 94, no. 3 (Sept. 1965), 339-370. 2 plates.

ECONOMICS

3702. MCINTYRE, MICHAEL P. Leyte and Samar: a geographical analysis of the rural economics of the eastern Visayans. Columbus, 1951. 426p. Thesis (Ph.D.) - Ohio State Univ.


Hart: Based on field work done in a village in East Leyte. E 5 6

Sibley: E 5 6

3704. SIBLEY, WILLIS E. Work partner choice in a Philippine village. SJ 4, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1957), 196-206.

Hart: Based on research in Southern Negros Occidental. E 5 6

Sibley: Study of criteria used in forming working parties in rural settlements. E 5 6
EDUCATION

   Hart: Y 3 5

3706. FISHER, J. ELLIOTT. Patterns of interaction between religious and educational institutions. SJ 2, no. 4 (Oct. 1955), 312-325.
   Hart: Taught many years at Silliman University.

3707. ORATA, PEDRO T. Unesco associated projects - II. The Iloilo community school experiment: the vernacular as medium of instruction. Fundamental and Adult Education 8, no. 3 (1956), 173-178.


ETHNIC INFLUENCES

   Hart: B 3 7
   Ward: Culture history as reflected in languages.

   Goodman: An early example of an attempt to analyze the wartime Philippine scene.


FAMILY AND KINSHIP

FINE ARTS

3714. CRUZ, BEATO A. DE LA. The Hinal-o or Pestle dance. JEAS 4, no. 3 (July 1955), 441-442.
Trimillos: Dance from Aklan, Capiz.
J 5 4

Trimillos: Music, illustrations.
Y 5 6


GEOGRAPHY AND DEMOGRAPHY

3718. BARRERA, ALFREDO. Ursula Island. PGJ 3, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1955), 143-147.
Spencer: ‘Notes on’ an uninhabited island off Palawan.
C 4/5 6

Spencer: Rather thin descriptive notes only and pretty out of date.
N 3 3

3720. CONCEPCION, MERCEDES B. Migration differentials in the Visayas, 1960. PSR 11, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1963), 68-75.
Hart: Z 4 7
Sibley: One of leading Philippine Island demographers.
Z 5/4 6
Wernstedt: Z 4 6/7


3722. MCINTYRE, MIKE. Geographic regionalism in Leyte. PGJ 3, no. 1 (Jan./Mar.

Hart: Analysis of physical regions. 
K 4 7

Spencer: One of few regional geographic studies. 
K 3/4 7


Hart: Analysis of regional divisions. 
K 4 7

Spencer: One of few regional geographic studies. 
K 3/4 7

Wernstedt: Detailed municipality geographic study. 
K 4 7

3724. MARTIN, GENE E. San Jose de Buenavista: a geographical study of a Philippine municipality. NASB 11, no. 2 (Apr./June 1951), 159-178.

Wernstedt: Detailed municipality geographic study. 
K 4 7


Hart: Based on field work done in a village in East Leyte. 
E 5 6

Sibley: Studies based mainly on 1950 P.I. census data. 
E 4 6

3726. OÑATE, BURTON T. Estimation of population count by province with the 1960 population census as the sampling frame: the Visayan region. PSR 12, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1964), 27-35.

Luna: Statistical analytical study. 
N 4 6

Madigan: Statistical analytical study. 
N 5 6

3727. RABOR, DIOSCORO S. Zoogeography of Negros Island and the Visayan province or Central Philippines. PGJ 7, no. 4 (Oct./Dec. 1963), 179-192. 2 plates.

Hart: Best ornithologist in Philippine Islands—extensive field research. 
N 5 6

Sibley: Rabor is a leading Philippines zoologist. 
N 5/4 6

Spencer: Excellent paper on geographic patterns of fauna. 
Biologist 4/5 6

Wernstedt: Good summary study. 
N 4 6


Sibley: Studies based mainly on 1950 P.I. census data. 
E 4 6

Warren: Studies based mainly on 1950 P.I. census data. 
E 5 6

3729. VANDERMEER, CANUTE. Population patterns on the island of Cebu, the Philippines: 1500 to 1900. Association of American Geographers. Annals 57,
PART III. THE BISAYAN AND PALAWAN ISLANDS. A. BY SUBJECT. . . .

no. 2 (June 1967), 315-337.

   Hart: Research done in 1950–51.
   K 5 7
   Sibley: Excellent work of a leading student of Philippines geography.
   G 5/4 7
   Spencer: Comprehensive study of agriculture on Negros Island.
   K 4/5 7

HEALTH AND SICKNESS

   Hart: Based, in large part, on interviews, mainly elementary school teachers.
   Z 4 6

3732. ARENS, RICHARD. The Tambalan and his medical practices in Leyte and Samar Islands, Philippines. PJS 86, no. 1 (Mar. 1957), 121-130.
   Hart: M/E 4 6
   Sibley: M 5 6
   Tiglao: Excellent study of the practices of indigenous health workers and why people patronize them.
   M 5 6


3734. COLLER, RICHARD W. Barrio Gacao; a study of village ecology and the schistosomiasis problem. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P. 1960. 123p. (Study series no. 9)
   Coller: Basic survey of a total village – socio-economic aspects plus health material.
   Z 5 6
   Tiglao: Z 5 6
   Villanueva: Very insightful.
   Z 5 6

   Sibley: Lieban has done extensive and excellent work on sorcery and folk medical practice in Central Philippine Islands.
   E 5 6

3736. . Fatalism and medicine in Cebuano areas of the Philippines. AQ 39, no. 3 (July 1966), 171-179.
   Hart: E 5 6
PART III. THE BISAYAN AND PALAWAN ISLANDS. A. BY SUBJECT...

Sibley: E 5 6

Hart: E 5 6
Sibley: E 5 6
Tiglao: A short but informative essay on cultural factors that validate an individual’s qualifications as a healer of and conditions peoples’ acceptance of modern medicine. E 5 6

3738. ____. Sorcery, illness, and social control in a Philippine municipality. SWJA 16, no. 2 (Summer 1960), 127-143.
Hart: E 5 6
Nurge: E 5 6
Sibley: E 5 6

Hart: Eastern Leyte.
Nurge: E 5 6
Sibley: Part of a larger study of Guinhańgdan, Leyte. E 5 6
Tiglao: On theories of health and illness in a Philippine Community that will be useful for public health workers. E 5 6


HISTORY AND CULTURE CHANGE

3741. ALZINA, FRANCISCO INGANCIO. Historia de las islas e indios de las Bisayas,... 1668. Ms.
Cited in Frank Lynch, East Cultural Studies, March 1965 and John Phelan, The Hispanization of the Philippines...p. 179.
Sibley: A major early work—not yet available in English. M 5 7
“By far the most scholarly and detailed survey of Bisayan culture is the unpublished manuscript of Francisco Ignacio Alcina (1610-74)....Alcina provided an account equally rich in ethnographic material....” John Phelan, The Hispanization of the Philippines. 1959. p. 179.


PART III. THE BISAYAN AND PALAWAN ISLANDS. A. BY SUBJECT. . . .

3744. HART, DONN V. Change in a Philippine village. Eastern World 10, no. 7 (July 10, 1956), 14-15.

3745. _____. The Philippine plaza complex: a focal point in culture change. New Haven, Yale University, Southeast Asia Studies, 1955. 57p. (Cultural Report Series no. 3)
   Hart: Based on field research, available literature and interviewing Filipinos in the United States.
   Polson: The role of the Spanish plaza in Filipino town life. Comparisons with Mexico.
   Sibley: E 5/4 6


   Scott: “... appear to be deliberate fabrications with no historic validity.” Prehispanic source materials for the study of Philippine history. 1968, p. 136.


3749. _____. Social structure and the program of directed change: a case study from Western Visayas, Philippines. SR 4, no. 11 (Nov. 1963), 8-13.
   Hart: Research done mainly in Central Panay.
   Sibley: E 5 6

   Hart: E 5 6
   Sibley: E 4 6

   Coller: Careful and comprehensive field study of a village in Southern Leyte. Economics and communications are particularly well-covered.
   McMillan: A careful analysis of rural social organization.
   Polson: The most comprehensive description of a Visayan barrio.
   Z 5 6
3752. ____. A planned cultural change: improving chicken raising. SJ 4, no. 2 (Apr./June 1957), 81-89.
   Hart: Z 3 6
   Polson: Description of a strategy to promote adoption of new practices. Does not include measurement of results.
   Z 3 6
   Sibley: Z 5/4 6

3753. POLSON, ROBERT A. and AGATON P. PAL. The influence of isolation on the acceptance of technological changes in the Dumaguete city trade area, Philippines. SJ 2, no. 2 (Apr. 1955), 149-159.
   Hart: Z&Z 4 6
   Polson: Data on relationship of geographic isolation to innovation adoption.
   Z&Z 5 6
   Sibley: Z&Z 5 6

   Hart: Z&Z 5 6
   Z&Z 5 6
   Sibley: Z&Z 5/4 6

3755. RIXHON, GERARD. Parte natural of Alzina’s manuscript of 1668, a source of anthropological data. AS 6, no. 2 (Aug. 1968), 183-197.


3757. SIBLEY, WILLIS E. Persistence, variety and change in Visayan social organization: a brief research report. PSR 13, no. 3 (July 1965), 139-144.
   Hart: Based on research in Manalad—Negros Occidental.
   E 5 6
   Polson: Description of the research plan and preliminary results of a comparative study on an upland and a lowland barrio.
   E 3 6
   E 5 6

PART III. THE BISAYAN AND PALAWAN ISLANDS. A. BY SUBJECT. . .

INDUSTRIES

3759. SOLHEIM, WILHEM G., II. Pottery manufacturing in the islands of Masbate and Batan, Philippines. JEAS 1, no. 3 (Apr. 1952), 49-53.

3760. _____ and TERRY SHULER. Further notes on Philippine pottery manufacture: Mountain Province and Panay. JEAS 8, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1959), 1-10.
   Hart: A 5 7
   Maher: A 5 7
   Sibley: A 5 7

INFANCY AND CHILDHOOD


INTERPERSONAL RELATIONS

3762. VEYRA, JAIME C. DE The Lagda. PSSHR 18, no. 3 (Sept. 1953), 287-326.
   Hart: Y 3 7

LABOR


LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE

3764. ARANETA, FRANCISCO and MIGUEL A. BERNAD. “Bisayans” of Borneo and the “Tagalogs” and “Visayans” of the Philippines. SMJ 9, nos. 15/16 (July/Dec. 1960), 542-564.
   Hart: M&Q 3 7
   Llamzon: Popular, journalistic description of situation.
M&Q 3 7
Ward: Comparative study with a fair amount of words presented.
M&Q 3 7

3765. CARROLL, JOHN. The word Bisaya in the Philippines and Borneo. SMJ 9, nos. 15/16 (July/Dec. 1960), 499-541.
Hart: X 3 9

Hart: B 3 7
Ward: Culture history as reflected in languages.
L 3 7

Ward: An early attempt by European scholars to present data on the pre-Spanish writing system.
A and E 3 1-3


MARRIAGE


Hart: E 4 6

Hart: E 4 6
POLITICAL ORGANIZATION AND BEHAVIOR

   Grossholtz: Useful but not well documented or explained.
   V 3 6

   Hart: Author resided in Leyte-Samar in 1950's.
   M/E 3 3/4

3775. CAOILI, MANUEL A. Real property tax administration in the province of Leyte. PJPA 12, no. 3 (July 1968), 316-326.

3776. FIRMALINO, TITO C. Political activities of barrio citizens in Iloilo as they affect community development; ... Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P., 1959. 266p. (Study series, no. 4)
   Grossholtz: Survey data on political communication and local, provincial and national linkages.
   V 3 6
   Polson: Useful survey data on political attitudes and activities.
   V 5 6
   Sibley: V 3 6
   Villanueva: Very insightful.
   V 5 6


3778. HUNT, CHESTER L. Iwahig penal colony: freedom as a social therapy. PSR 9, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1961), 35-41.
   Hart: Sociologist with extensive field experience in Philippine Islands.
   Z 4 6

3779. PAL, AGATON P. Leadership in a rural community. SJ 3, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1956), 185-206.
   Hart: Z 4 6
   Sibley: Z 5 6

3780. SIBLEY, WILLIS E. Filipino culture and Filipino politics - a preliminary anthropological review. Southeast Asia Quarterly (Central Philippines Univ.) 1, no. 3 (Jan. 1967), 1-11.

3781. _____. Leadership in a Philippine barrio. PJPA 1, (1957), 154-159.

PART III. THE BISAYAN AND PALAWAN ISLANDS. A. BY SUBJECT. . . .

PROPERTY AND EXCHANGE

   Hart: K 5 6
   Sibley: K 4 6

RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES

3784. APARECE, FRANCISCO T. The care of the sick and the burial of the dead in the rural areas of Bohol and their educational implications. 1960. 196p. Thesis (M.A.) - Univ. of San Carlos.
   Hart: Based, in large part, on interviews, mainly elementary school teachers.
   Sibley: K 4 6

   Hart: The nine articles by Arens are based on interviewing informants and extensive travel in Leyte and Samar when the author was associated with St. Paul College in Tacloban.
   Sibley: M/E 5 6

   Hart: M/E 5 6
   Sibley: M 5 6

3787. ____. Camote ritual in Leyte and Samar. East and West (Istituto Italiano Per IL medio Ed Estremo Oriente) 7 (July 1956), 173-176.
   Hart: M/E 5 6
   Nurge: M 5 6
   Sibley: M 5 6

3788. ____. The corn ritual in Leyte and Samar. PSR 4, nos. 2/3 (Apr./July 1956), 29-31.
   Hart: M/E 5 6
   Nurge: M 5 6
   Sibley: M 5 6

3789. ____. The Lo-on or fumigation ceremony in Leyte and Samar. PSR 5, nos. 3/4 (July/Oct. 1957), 69-72.
   Hart: M/E 5 6
   Sibley: M 5 6

3790. ____. Notes on camote rituals in Leyte and Samar Islands. PJS 85, no. 3 (Sept. 1956), 343-347. 2 plates.
   Hart: M/E 5 6
   Nurge: M 5 6
   Sibley: M 5 6
   Hart: M/E 5 6
   Sibley: M 5 6

3792. ____. The use of amulets and talismans in Leyte and Samar. JEAS 6, no. 2 (Apr. 1957), 115-126.
   Hart: M/E 5 6
   Sibley: M 5 6
   Warren: M 5 6

   Hart: M/E 5 6
   Sibley: M 5 6


3795. FISHER, J. ELLIOTT. Patterns of interaction between religious and educational institutions. SJ 2, no. 4 (Oct. 1955), 312–325.
   Hart: Taught many years at Silliman University.

3796. HARRISSON, TOM. “Bisaya”: Borneo – Philippine impacts of Islam. SMJ 7, no. 7 (June 1956), 43-47.
   Hart: E 3 7


   Hart: Based on field research and study of Philippine Island sources, printed and manuscripts.
   E 5 7
   Pfeiffer: E 5 7
   Polson: An extensive collection with a suggestive introduction.
   E 5 7
   Sibley: One of most complete studies of Philippine Island riddles.
   E 5/4 7


3801. ____. Collecting folktales in Eastern Samar, Philippines. Appendix A. An annotated bibliography of published and manuscript materials primarily on...
Bisayan folktales, riddles and proverbs. SJ 3, no. 3 (Third Quarter 1956), 207-236.


3804. JOCANO, F. LANDA. Agricultural rituals in a Philippine barrio. PSR 15, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1967), 48-56.

3805. ____. Conversion and the patterning of Christian experience in Malitbog, Central Panay, Philippines. PSR 13, no. 2 (Apr. 1965), 96-119.
Hart: E 5 6
Gowing: Certainly will be regarded as a pioneering and classical treatment of the “religious acculturation” in the Philippines.
Sibley: E 5 6

3806. ____. The epic of Labaw Donggon. PSSHR 29, no. 1 (Mar. 1964), 1-103.

Hart: E 5 7
Sibley: E 4 7

Sibley: Lieban has done extensive and excellent work on sorcery and folk medical practice in Central Philippine Islands.
E 5 7

Hart: E 5 7
Sibley: E 5 6

3810. ____. Sorcery, illness, and social control in a Philippine municipality. SWJA 16, no. 2 (Summer 1960), 127-143.
Hart: E 5 6
Nurge: E 5 6
Sibley: E 5 6

Hart: These excellent articles are based on extensive field research done in eastern Leyte in 1955-56.
E 5 6

3812. ____. A second myth from Guinhangdan. SJ 6, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1959), 217-238.
Hart: E 5 6

3813. ____. The third myth from Guinhangdan. SJ 7, no. 3 (July/Sept. 1960),
PART III. THE BISAYAN AND PALAWAN ISLANDS. A. BY SUBJECT.

219–235.

Hart: E 5 6

3814. _____ The nature of the supernatural in four myths from Guinhangdan, Leyte, Philippines. SJ 8, no. 2 (Apr./June 1961), 78–97.

Gowing: The last in a series of SJ articles on the subject.

Hart: E 5 6

Nurse: E 5 6

Sibley: E 5/4 6

Warren: E 5 6


Hart: Z 4 6


3818. VILLEGAS, MARIA G. Superstitious beliefs and practices in the coastal towns of eastern Leyte. Leyte-Samar Studies 2, no. 2 (1968), 221–233.

SEX AND REPRODUCTION


Hart: Includes extensive data for other Christian Filipino groups.

E 5 7

Nurse: E 5 7

Sibley: E 5/4 7


3822. PAL, AGATON P. Family planning project at Silliman University: experiences and insights. SJ 15, no. 3 (Third Quarter 1968), 371–384.

### STANDARD OF LIVING AND RECREATION

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Citation</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author(s)</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3828.</td>
<td>PAL, AGATON P.</td>
<td>The resources, levels of living, and aspirations of rural households in Negros Oriental. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P., 1963. 429p. (Study series, no. 15)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### TOTAL CULTURE

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Citation</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author(s)</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

---

B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP

AKLAN

3832. TUASON, ROMEO R. Kinship terms among the Aklanon. PM 34, no. 12 (Dec. 1937), 552, 571.

BATAK – GENERAL

Warren: G 3 4

Warren: G 3 4

Tweddell: Somewhat thin but useful sketch of Bataks of Palawan.
P 5 6

Suggested by Tweddell.
Tweddell: Superficial but perceptive report on current situation from a lowland newspaperman’s viewpoint.
Q 3 6

3837. VENTURELLO, MANUEL H. The “Batacs” of the island of Palawan, Philippine Islands. Translated from the Spanish by Mrs. E. Y. Miller. International Archives of Ethnography 18, (1908), 137-144.
Warren: G 3 4

Warren: E 5 4

3839. ____. Division of labor by sex among the Batak of Palawan. Chicago, Philippine Studies Program, Dept. of Anthropology, Univ. of Chicago, 1957. 53p. Unpublished typescript manuscript.
Warren: E 5 6

3840. ____. Field-Notes on the Batak of Palawan. Chicago, Philippine Studies
BATAK – LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE

3842. MOREY, VIRGINIA. Some particles and pronouns in Batak. PJS 90, no. 2 (June 1961), 263-270.
Suggested by Warren.
Tweddell: Brief and competent phonemic statement of Batak.
Warren: L 4 6

3843. RODDA, ROSEMARY. Phonemes of Batak. PJS 90, no. 2 (June 1961), 259-262.
Suggested by Warren.
Tweddell: Competent outline of Batak particles and pronouns.
Warren: L 4 6

3844. WARREN, CHARLES P. A vocabulary of the Batak of Palawan. Chicago, Philippine Studies Program, Dept. of Anthropology, Univ. of Chicago, 1959. 48p. (Transcript no. 7)
Warren: E 5 6

BUHID

Tweddell: Meticulous description of pottery-making techniques with excellent drawings.
E 5 6

Suggested by Tweddell.
M 3 6
BUKIDNON

   Spencer: First hand field study.


3849. ____. The Southeastern Negros Bukidnon territory and people. PGJ 8, nos. 1/2 (Jan./June 1964), 12-20.
   Spencer: Regional summary on tribal peoples.


CEBUANO

3851. HART, DONN V. Halfway to uncertainty: a short autobiography of a Cebuano Filipino. JEAS 5, no. 3 (July 1956), 255-277.
   Sibley: One of few autobiographical documents from Central Philippines area.

3852. LIU, WILLIAM T. and SIOK-HUE YU. The lower class Cebuano family: a preliminary profile analysis. PSR 16, nos. 3/4 (July/Oct. 1968), 114-123.

3853. QUISUMBING, LOURDES R. Characteristic features of Cebuano family life amidst a changing society. PSR 11, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1963), 135-141.

3854. ____. Child-rearing practices in the Cebuano extended family. PSR 12, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1964), 109-114.


CUYONON

   Suggested by Tweddell.
   Tweddell: Competent but brief sketch of phonology and verb system.
   Tweddell: Scientific phonemic and orthographic statement designed for teacher information and classroom use.

3858. VRIES, VIRGINIA DE and G. RICHARD ROE. Semivowels in the Cuyono alphabet. PJS 95, no. 2 (June 1966), 267-274. Suggested by Tweddell.
   Tweddell: Competent analytic presentation of place and function of o/w and i/y in Cuyonon orthography.

HANUNÓO – GENERAL

   Hart: L 5 6
   Sibley: E 5 6
   Tweddell: First generally reliable report of identity and distribution of Mangyan tribes; subject to later correction.
   E 3 6
   Ward: Cultural linguistic groups are identified and located.
   E 3 6


HANUNÓO – AGRICULTURE AND FOOD

   Tweddell: Perceptive firsthand comments on unique system of ‘real estate’ ownership: of plant/tree stems, not of land or fruitage.
   E 5 6

   Tweddell: E 4 6

Polson: Excellent study of the least resource damaging form of shifting agriculture.

Tweddell: Foundation study of Hanunóo swidden agriculture, meticulous illustrations with bibliography.


3867. CONKLIN, HAROLD C. Hanunóo color categories. SWJA 11, no. 4 (Winter 1955), 339-344.

3868. CONKLIN, HAROLD C. Betel chewing among the Hanunóo. Diliman, Quezon City, Published by the National Research Council of the Philippines, U.P., 1958. 41p.


HANUNÓO - BEHAVIOR PROCESS AND PERSONALITY

HANUNÓO - DRINK, DRUGS AND INDULGENCE

HANUNÓO - FAMILY AND KINSHIP

425
HANUNÓO - HISTORY AND CULTURE CHANGE


HANUNÓO - INFANCY AND CHILDHOOD

Tweddell: Good example of participant observer role in a dibble-stick society.
E 5 6

HANUNÓO - LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE

3872. CONKLIN, HAROLD C. Bamboo literacy on Mindoro. Pacific Discovery 2, no. 4 (July/Aug. 1949), 4-11.
Pfeiffer: E 5 6
Tweddell: Excellent, illustrated, ethnographic description centuring on their use of ancient Indic script.
E 5 6
Ward: Details of use and retention of the pre-Spanish syllable script.
E 5 6

Tweddell: Basic Hanunóo dictionary; ethnographic introduction, bibliography.
E 5 6

Tweddell: Perceptive and meticulous example of methodology in correlating diverse cultural phenomena. A striking and pertinent addition to descriptions of secondarily developed argots from standard speech.
E 4 6

Tweddell: Early collection and analysis and identification of Hanunoo Indic script.
G 4 4
PART III. THE BISAYAN AND PALAWAN ISLANDS. B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP.

3876. POSTMA, ANTON. The ambahan of the Hanunóo-Mangyans of Southern Mindoro. Anthropos 60, fas. 1/6 (1965), 359-368.
   Tweddell: Competent description of features and usages of Hanunoo ambahan poetry.
   - 5 6

IRAYA


   Tweddell: General ethnographic survey of Iraya and Alangan of Northern Mindoro. Information is from reliable informants.
   E 5 6

   Tweddell: One of few modern analyses of Philippine languages.
   E 4 6

MAGAHAT (NEGROS)

3880. ORACION, TIMOTEO S. Ceremonial customs and beliefs connected with Magahat kaingin agriculture. SJ 2, no. 3 (July 1955), 222-236.

3881. ____. Economic and social organization of the Magahats. PSSHR 19, (Mar. 1954), 77-86.


3883. ____. An introduction to the culture of the Magahats of the upper Tayabanan river valley, Tolong, Negros Oriental, Philippines. SJ 1, no. 2 (Apr. 1954), 1-17. 6 plates.


3885. ____. Magahat food quest. SJ 3, no. 2 (Apr./June 1956), 110-126.

3886. ____. Magahat marriage practices. PSR 12, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1964), 101-109.

MANGYAN – GENERAL

   Tweddell: Anatomical and philosophic discussion of ear types; illustrated.
   - 4 6

   Suggested by Tweddell.
   Tweddell: Summary of existing information.
   N 4 3

3890. COOK, ALBERT. Mangyan of Sablayan, Occidental Mindoro (Philippines). Anthropos 56, nos. 1/2 (1961), 280. 1 plate.


3892. MILLER, MERTON L. The Mangyans of Mindoro. PJS 7D, no. 3 (June 1912), 135-156. 10 plates.
   Tweddell: Observation plus collation of records of Mangyan ethnology; brief, reliable as of 1912.
   E 5 4

   Suggested by Tweddell.
   Tweddell: Firsthand details of terrain, tribes, population estimates, locations; map.
   E 5 6


MANGYAN – AGRICULTURE AND FOOD


   Luna: E 5 6
   Tweddell: Excellent discussion of multiple aspects of swidden farming, based on detailed description of Hanunóo practices.
   E 4/5 6


   Polson: Excellent study of the least resource damaging form of shifting agriculture.
   E 5 6
   Tweddell: Foundation study of Hanunóo swidden agriculture; meticulous illustrations with bibliography.
   E 5 6

MANGYAN – EDUCATION

3898. BAGUITAN, FLORENTINO. More experiences of a Mangyan teacher. PJE 44, no. 5 (Nov. 1965), 392-393.

3899. ____. The story of a "Mangyan Teacher". PJE 44, no. 1 (July 1965), 68-69.

MANGYAN – HEALTH AND SICKNESS


   Tweddell: A topical collation of information quoted from Gardner’s Indic writings of the Mindoro Palawan Axis, 1939.
   D 5 3

MANGYAN – LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE


   Hart: E 5 6
   Sibley: E 5 6
   Tweddell: First generally reliable report of identity and distribution

429
of Mangyan tribes; subject to later correction.

Ward: Cultural linguistic groups are identified and located.


Tweddell: Meticulous historical account of Indic scripts in the Philippines; authentic ethnographic texts; plates; bibliography.


Tweddell: Mimeographed reproductions of ethnographic notations in Indic scripts (principally Hanunoo) on bamboo; translations in Tagalog and English.

3904. SCHNEIDER, E. E. Notes on the Mangyan language. PJS 7D, no. 3 (June 1912), 157-158.

Tweddell: Brief, comparative word list of Iraya, Hanunoo, and Tadyawan (Nauhan); phonetics are recognizable.


Maceda: This better known as a part of “Negrito Papers”.

3906. The negritos of the Philippines. Journal of Anthropology 1, no. 2 (Oct. 1870), 131-144.


3908. _____. Notes on the culture of Negritos on Negros island. SJ 7, no. 3 (July/
SULOD

   Jocano: Primary data based on field work.
   E 5 6

   Jocano: Primary data based on field work.
   E 5 6


Jocano: Primary data based on field work.

E 5 6

3918. ____. Notes on some medicinal plants used by the Sulod of Central Panay, Philippines. Anthropology Tomorrow 6, no. 4 (Dec. 1960), 51–64.

Jocano: Primary data based on field work.

E 5 6

3919. ____. Notes on the Sulod concept of death, the soul, and the region of the dead. PS 12, no. 1 (Jan. 1964), 51–62.

Jocano: Primary data based on field work.

E 5 6


Jocano: E 5 6


Jocano: Primary data based on field work.

E 5 6

TAGBANUWA


Warren: E 5 6


Tweddell: Meticulous historical account of Indic scripts in the Philippines; authentic ethnographic texts; plates; bibliography.

G 4/5 7


Warren: T 5 3

3925. ROMUALDEZ, NORBERTO. Tagbanuwa alphabet; with some reforms proposed. Manila, Imprenta Cultura Filipina, 1914. 24 [i.e. 23p.]


Suggested by Tweddell.

Tweddell: Superficial but perceptive report on current situation from
a lowland newspaperman’s viewpoint.

| 3 | 6 |

3927. VENTURELLO, MANUEL H. Manners and customs of the Tagbanuas and other tribes of the island of Palawan, Philippines. Translated from the original Spanish by Mrs. Edw. Y. Miller. Smithsonian miscellaneous collections 48 (1907), 514-558.

| Tweddell: | Personal observational account at time of early American contact. |
| G | 4 | 4 |

| Warren: | |
| G | 5 | 4 |


| Warren: | |
| E | 5 | 6 |


Suggested by Tweddell.

| N | 5 | 4 |

| N | 5 | 4 |
PART IV

MINDANAO AND SULU
A. BY SUBJECT

GENERAL

3930. AFABLE, LOURDES B. The Muslims as an ethnic minority in the Philippines. PSR 8, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1960), 16-33.
   Gowing: A good general description.
   Stone: Z 3 6

3931. ALGUÉ, JOSÉ. Album de las diferentes razas de Mindanao. Fototopias de Marty. Album II, Serie E. Manila, Fototipografia de Marty? 1899?

3932. ALI, ABDURRAHAMAN A. A Moro speaks out. PM 35, no. 2 (Feb. 1938), 94, 99.

   Gowing: G 3 7

   Gowing: A text used for making Moros literature in their own tongue.
   Y 5 4

3935. BURDETT, CAPT. FRED D. Camiguin island - home of a lost race. PM 33, no. 1 (Jan. 1936), 28-29, 34-36.

3936. CHICAGO. UNIVERSITY. PHILIPPINE STUDIES PROGRAM. MINDANAO CONFERENCE. CHICAGO, 1955. 12 papers.
   [1] Cultural relations between Mindanao...and islands to the south, F. C. Cole.
University of Chicago, Dept. of Anthropology, 1v. (various pagings). “A series of papers prepared by participants in the Conference on Mindanao held under the auspices of the Philippine Studies Program of the Univ. of Chicago in May 1955”, Fred Eggan, Director.
   Frake: E 5 7
   Gowing: E 4/5 7

   Gowing: G 5 4

3938. COLE, FAY-COOPER. Central Mindanao; the country and its people. Far East-
   Gowing:  E 4/5  7

3940. . The wild tribes of the Davao district, Mindanao. Chicago. 1913. p. 49-203. (Field Museum of Natural History. Publication 170. Anthropological series. v.12, no. 2)
   Frake:  E 5  4
   Nimmo:  E 3  4
   Yengoyan:  A good survey of Davao with emphasis on material culture.  E 3  4

3941. COMBES, FRANCISCO. The natives of the southern islands. (In: Blair and Robertson. v.40: 99-182)
   Frake:  M/H 4/5  7
   Gowing:  Basic source for the Spanish period.  M 4  7

   Wickberg:  H 4  7

   Frake:  T 5  1

   Gowing:  E 4/5  7

   Arce:  E 5  4/5
   Frake:  E 5  4/5
   Gowing:  E/M 4/5  7
   Stone:  E/M 5  7

   Gowing:  A popular description.  Q 3  7
   Stone:  Journalistic account—useful for attitudes of pre-war United States.  Q 4  4

3947. FORREST, THOMAS. A voyage to New Guinea and the Moluccas from Balambangan: including an account of Magindano, Sooloo and other islands.

Frake:  
Gowing: A valuable source for the period.

3948. FOX, ROBERT B. A consideration of theories concerning possible affiliations of Mindanao cultures with Borneo, the Celebes, and other regions of the Philippines. (In: Chicago. Univ. Philippine Studies Program. Mindanao Conference. Chicago, 1955)
Published in PSR 5, no. 1 (Jan. 1957), 2-12.
Frake:  
Gowing:  

3949. GOODMAN, MAURICE. A reconnaissance from Davao, Mindanao, over the divide of the Sahug River to Butuan, including a survey from Davao to Mati: Narrative of the expedition. PJS 3A, no. 6 (Dec. 1908), 501-511. 2 plates.

Stone: The following six works are uniformly excellent accounts and commentary by insightful teacher and student of Islam.

Arce:  
Gowing:  
Nimmo:  
Stone:  

3952. ____. Muslim Filipinos - Present condition and future prospects. SJ 9, no. 4 (Oct./Dec. 1962), 305-316.
Stone:  

Stone:  

Stone:  

Stone:  


Nimmo:  


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Gowing</th>
<th>A soldier's account of the initial clashes between Moros and Americans.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>G 3 4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Spencer</th>
<th>Prospects of development of a frontier area.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>K 4/5 6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Stone</th>
<th>K 5 6</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

| Yengoyan | |
|----------||

|        | |
|--------||


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Stone</th>
<th>Colorful, somewhat biased travelogues, but with useful information.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>J 4 4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Gowing</th>
<th>A good general account in journalistic style.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>F/Q 4 7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Stone</th>
<th>J 4 7</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Frake</th>
<th>M 5 3</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Gowing</th>
<th>Invaluable source of ethnographic data for the second half of the 19th century.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>M 5 3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Yengoyan</th>
<th>Excellent primary source for Eastern Mindanao.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>M 5 3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Stone</th>
<th>Captures flavor and feeling of Sulu, but sensational in approach.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>J 4 6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Frake</th>
<th>G 4 7</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Gowing</th>
<th>G 4 4/5</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

### 3966. Lietz, Paul. Mindanao in the nineteenth century. (In: Papers Read at the Mindanao Conference. Chicago, Philippine Studies Program, Univ. of Chicago,
PART IV. MINDANAO AND SULU. A. BY SUBJECT. . . .

May 1955. 10p. Dittoed)

3967. LYNCH, FRANK. Ateneo expedition to Sulu. PS 10, no. 2 (Apr. 1962), 314-316.

3968. _____. The Jesuit letters of Mindanao as a source of anthropological data. PS 4, no. 2 (June 1956), 247-272.

Arce: E 4 2/3
Frake: E 4 3
Gowing: E 4 3
Stone: Excellent interpretation of ethnohistorical sources.

3969. _____. ed. Sulu’s people and their art. Quezon City, Ateneo de Manila Univ. Press, 1963. 66p. (IPC Papers, no. 3)
Contents: Social organization of the Muslim peoples of Sulu, by W. F. Arce.
Art in Sulu, by David Szanton.
Geoghegan: A fairly complete account of the art forms among the Samal and Badjaw of Sulu. Set of good to excellent photographs.
Gowing: Two valuable studies of Sulu social organization and art.
Nimmo: E and E 3 6
Rixhon: E and E 5 6
Stone: Pioneer paper on Muslim social organization. Excellent photographic study of indigenous art of Sulu.
Trimillos: Reproduction fuzzy.

3970. MADIGAN, FRANCIS C. Research in the Visayas-Mindanao area. PSR 11, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1963), 125-130.

3971. _____. Social science research in the Mindanao area. SR 5, no. 2 (Feb. 1964), 5-8.


Arce: E 4 7
Frake: E 5 7
Gowing: A helpful general description of Philippine Moros.
Nimmo: E 4 7
Stone: E 5 7

3974. MUSLIM ASSOCIATION OF THE PHILIPPINES. Yearbook, 1956- v. for 1956 issued without title. Published in connection with the 2d - Filipino Muslim National Conference, held in 1956-, and includes Conference Proceedings, 1st-, 1955- 

441
PART IV. MINDANAO AND SULU. A. BY SUBJECT. . . .

Gowing: A useful source of information on Moros and their problems.
W 3 6

Gowing: A general survey of the past and present conditions of the Moros.
G 3 7

Arce: G 3 4
Frake: G 3 7
Gowing: G/D 3 7

Gowing: A useful source of information on how Moros see themselves and their problems.
W 3 6

Frake: G 4 3/4

Gowing: Good for insights into what the American regime was attempting to do among the “pacified” Moros.
G 3 4


Stone: E 5 6

3983. SABER, MAMITUA. [Four papers. Marawi City? 196-] 1v. (various pagings) Contents: - Spanish fleet on Lake Lanao. - Muslim social organization in relation to the problems and possibilities of community development. - The
Muslim minority in the Philippines. – Some observations on Maranao social and cultural transition.
Gowing: Valuable papers by a competent, well trained Moro ethnologist.
E 4/5

v.2 Chapter 8. The Sulu Archipelago. p. 165-185.
v.2 Chapter 9. The Sulu Islands. p. 186-207.
Spencer: Good travel account in 19th century manner.
T 5

3985. SANTOS, ALEJO S. The Sulu problem. PSR 8, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1960), 34-38.
Gowing: Valuable for insights into policies of Philippine society towards the Sulu Moros.
G 3

Tangco: “Among his (Schadenberg) numerous publications dealing with Philippine ethnography, the most noteworthy are ... Die Bewohner von Süd-Mindanao...” PSSHR, Aug. 1940, p. 195-196.

Frake: K 3
Geoghegan: An amazing collection of information on the Badjaw of Southeast Asia. Extremely valuable.
K 4
Gowing: Describes the Bajaw and some groups of Philippine Samals in a general description of Southeast Asian boat peoples.
K 5
Nimmo: K 4
Stone: Library study of boat-dwellers throughout Malaysia. Provides baseline.
K 4

Anderson: A short but succinct characterization of the physical outlay of particularly Manila and the Sulu archipelago as well as a description of the social, political and economic life of their respective inhabitants as observed by the author during the few days of his stay.
T/G 5
Arce: T/G 3
Nimmo: T/G 3

3989. _____. Sulu in 1842. (In: Craig, Austin, ed. The former Philippines thru foreign
Gowing: A valuable source of first-hand information from the pe-
riod.
T/G 5 3

3990. WULFF, INGER. Muhammedanske kvinder i det sydlige Philippinerne. (Copen-
p. 31-42)

AGRICULTURE AND FOOD

3991. AQUINO, MARCELO V. Some aspects of agricultural loans granted by five
rural banks in the Visayas and Mindanao, 1953. PA 39, no. 9 (Feb. 1956),
510-515.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
G 5 6

3992. BONGGA, DEMETRIA. Strengthening cooperation and coordination in commu-
nity nutrition work in the Muslim region. Philippine Journal of Nutrition 20,
no. 2 (Apr./June 1967), 52-60.

3993. CAINTEC, CRISOGONO U. Abaca marketing practices in Compostela, Davao.
PA 43, no. 6 (Nov. 1959), 415-429.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
Y 5 6

3994. LUNA, TELESFORO W. Some aspects of agricultural development and settle-

3995. MADIGAN, FRANCIS C. The harvest ritual in north central Mindanao.

3996. PELZER, KARL J. Pioneer settlement in the Asiatic tropics; studies in land
utilization and agricultural colonization in Southeastern Asia. New York, American
Mindanao, the frontier. p. 127-159.
Frake: K 4 7
Madigan: K 3/4 7
Spencer: Excellent study.
K 4/5 7
Wernstedt: Excellent study of settlement in Mindanao and Indonesia.
K 5 7
Yengoyan: Good source.
K 4 7

3997. PENDLETON, ROBERT L. Glimpses of Cotabato province. PA 23, no. 9 (Feb.
1935), 733-741.

3998. _____, Land utilization and agriculture of Mindanao, Philippine Islands. Geo-

444
Frake: K 3 4
Madigan: K 3/4 4
Spencer: Excellent study.
K 4 4
Wernstedt: An excellent geographic land utilization study.
K 5 4

3999. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. Moro Bay Lumber Company case. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 4, no. 2 (Feb. 17, 1956), 13p. (AR-2-'56)

4000. SANDOVAL, PEDRO R. Socio-economic conditions of settlers in Kidapawan, Mindanao. PA 40, no. 9 (Feb. 1957), 498-518.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
Y 5 6

4001. TORRES, REMIGIO D. Farm prices in Bukidnon. PA 47, no. 5 (Oct. 1963), 238-256.
Sta. Iglesia: Highly useful descriptive research.
Y 5 6

ARCHAEOLOGY

4002. EWING, J. FRANKLIN and FRANK LYNCH. A neolithic adze from Mindanao. PJS 81, no. 1 (Mar. 1952), 49-51. 1 plate.
Solheim: E and E 3 1


4004. _____. A note on the Golden Image of Agusan. PS 11, no. 3 (July 1963), 390-400. 1 plate.


4006. MACEDA, MARCELINO. Archaeological and socio-anthropological field work in Kulaman plateau, Southeastern Cotabato. SR 7, no. 9 (Sept. 1966), 12-20.

4007. _____. Preliminary report on ethnographic and archaeological field work in the Kulaman Plateau, Island of Mindanao, Philippines. Anthropos 59, (1964), 75-82. 3 plates.
Solheim: E 3 7


4011. SPOEHR, ALEXANDER. Archaeological survey of southern Zamboanga and the Sulu Archipelago. AP 11, (1968), 177-185.

ARMED FORCES AND WAR


4013. BERNAD, MIGUEL A. Father Ducós and the Muslim wars, 1752-1759. PS 16, no. 4 (Oct. 1968), 690-728.


Gowing: Reports period of initial Moro-American contacts of 1899-1900.

G 3 4


Frake: H 4 2/3

Geoghegan: An excellent, detailed collection of secondary data on piracy. Includes important historical documents.

H 4 2/3

Madigan: H 3 2/3

4016. WORCESTER, DEAN C. The Malay pirates of the Philippines. Century Magazine 56, no. 5 (Sept. 1898), 690-702.

BEHAVIOR PROCESS AND PERSONALITY


4018. MASA, JORGE O. Comments on “ethnic relationships in Cotabato”. PSSHR 19, no. 1 (Mar. 1954), 73-76.
CLOTHING, ADORNMENT AND MATERIALS

4019. GALANG, RICARDO E. Filing and blackening of teeth among some Philippine ethnic groups. PJS 75, no. 4 (Aug. 1941), 425-431. 2 plates.
   Intengan: C 3 5


COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT AND TERRITORIAL ORGANIZATION

   Arce: E 5 6
   Geoghegan: Thin in general, but useful because of the lack of information on this group.
   E 2/3 6
   Madigan: E 3/5 6
   Nimmo: E 3 6
   Stone: Not expertly written but contains basic information.
   E/F 5 6

4022. MADIGAN, FRANCIS C. The farmer said no; a study of background factors associated with dispositions to cooperate with or be resistant to community development projects. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P., 1962. 359p. (Study Series, no. 14)
   Madigan: Z 5 6

   Madigan: Z 5 6

   Madigan: E 5 6

4025. SABER, MAMITUA and MAUYAG M. TAMANO. Decision-making and social change in rural Moroland, an investigation of socio-economic problems in community development. Quezon City, Community Development Research Council, U.P. 1961. (Study Series no. 16, unpublished paper)
   Madigan: Z 3/5 6

ECONOMICS


4029. REBOLOS, ZENAIDA. Promissory and dept (i.e., debt) aspects of the folk ritual in Misamis Oriental, by Zenaida Robolos (sic). PSR 12, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1964), 95-101.


EDUCATION


4036. MADIGAN, FRANCIS C. and MANUEL M. GAPUZ. Screening for college aptitude: predicting success in a Mindanao college by objective tests. Cagayan de Oro City, Research Institute for Mindanao Culture, Xavier Univ., 1968. 65p. (Xavier Univ. Studies, no. 2)

Suggested by Rixhon.

Rixhon: Y 4 6

Suggested by Madigan.

Madigan: Correlates scores on entrance exams with college grades for first and second year college. Multiple correlation and regression employed.

Z and Y 5 6
PART IV. MINDANAO AND SULU. A. BY SUBJECT.


4038. MIRAVITE, Q. F. A bold experiment in higher education. Exchange no. 36 (Third Quarter 1965), 6-13.
   Rixhon: Exposition of the aims, programs of education at the Mindanao State University, from an official standpoint.
   Y 3 6

4039. MITCHELL, HUDSON. Growth in a frontier region. Exchange no. 36 (Third Quarter 1965), 2-5.
   Rixhon: Description of the effort of a Jesuit (Xavier) University in facing the economic development challenges in rural Mindanao.
   Y 3 6

4040. RIXHON, GERARD. Educational work in Sulu. SJ 11, nos. 1/2 (Mar./June 1964), 49-56.

   Cited in U.P. theses and dissertations ... p. 182.

4042. SANTOS, RUFINO DE LOS. Developing a revised program for the Dansalan Junior College High School, on Marawi City, Philippines on the discovered Maranaw needs. 1962. Thesis (Ed.D.) - Columbia (Teachers College).
   Rixhon: Y 4 6

4043. ___. Moslem values: a challenge to education. PSR 14, no. 2 (Apr. 1966), 76-82.

   Gowing: Y 3 7

ETHNIC INFLUENCES

   Suggested by Goodman.
   Goodman: Objective, scholarly account based on research in Japanese sources.
   H 4 4

   Goodman: A careful and insightful study including work in Japanese sources.
   H 4 4
   Wickberg: H 3 4
PART IV. MINDANAO AND SULU . A. BY SUBJECT . . .


   Weightman: Dated; limited.
   D  4  1

   Frake: K  4  4
   Weightman: Kolb—a painstaking, exacting scientist.
   K  5  4

   Frake: H  4  2/3
   Wickberg: H  3  2

4052. ____. Islamic and Arab cultural influences in the south of the Philippines. JSEAH 7, no. 2 (Sept. 1966), 61–73.
   Frake: H  4  7
   Stone: Excellent documentation by foremost Filipino student of Muslim history.
   H  5  7


   Goodman: Geographer’s interpretation of such emigrant settlements as that of the Japanese at Davao.
   K  4  4
   Luna: Descriptive analytical study with maps and tables.
   K  4  4
   Spencer: Excellent study of settlement activities in Mindanao.
   K  5  4
   Wernstedt: Survey of resettlement programs in Philippines and Indonesia.
   K  5  4/5

   Goodman: A useful overview by a young Filipino historian.
   H  3  4
Weightman: One of the few historic works done by Filipinos on this subject.


FINE ARTS

4058. BARADAS, DAVID B. Some implications of the Okir Motif in Lanao and Sulu art. AS 6, no. 2 (Aug. 1968), 129-168. 27 figs.

4059. BERNAL, RAFAEL. The “Moro-moro”: a possibility for folkloric theater. Comment, no. 15 (1962), 115-123.

Trimillos: Good general description.


Maher: X 5 7

4063. _____. The applied art of the Lanao Moros. PM 29, no. 10 (Mar. 1933), 437-440.

29, no. 11 (Apr. 1933), 488-489.

29, no. 12 (May 1933), 528-529.

Trimillos: Good illustrations.


Pfeiffer: R 3 6
4067. SZANTON, DAVID. Art in Sulu. PS 11, no. 3 (July 1963), 463-502. 86 figures.
   Geoghegan: A fairly complete account of the art forms among the Samal and Badjaw of Sulu. Set of good to excellent photographs.
   E 3 6
   Nimmo: E 5 6
   Rixhon: First systematic study of the Sulu's art forms in wood and stone.
   E 5 6
   Stone: Excellent photographic study of indigenous art of Sulu.
   E 5 6
   Trimillos: Good reproduction general survey.
   E 5 6


   Madigan: Z 3/5 6
   Rixhon: Z 5 6
   Wernstedt: Excellent study of Colabato city and racial/ethnic/religious integration.
   Z 4/5 6

   Spencer: Summary notes.
   C 4 6

   Madigan: Z 4 6
   Rixhon: Z 4 6
   Wernstedt: Good data sources.
   Z 4 6

4072. ____. The facts of life in Misamis Oriental. PSR 11, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1963), 98-106.
   Madigan: Z 4/5 6
   Rixhon: Z 4 6

   Madigan: Z 5 6
   Rixhon: Z 4 6

GEOGRAPHY AND DEMOGRAPHY
PART IV. MINDANAO AND SULU. A. BY SUBJECT.


Madigan: Z 4 6
Rixhon: Z 4 6
Wernstedt: Good data sources.
Z 4 6


Frake: K 4 7
Madigan: K 3/4 4
Spencer: Excellent study.
K 4/5 7
Wernstedt: Excellent study of settlement in Mindanao and Indonesia.
K 5 7
Yengoyan: Good source.
K 4 7


Frake: K 3 4
Madigan: K 3/4 4
Spencer: Excellent study.
K 4 4
Wernstedt: An excellent geographic land utilization study.
K 5 4

4077. PIDO, ANTONIO J. A. Differential fertility patterns in Cagayan de Oro city. PSR 11, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1963), 91-98.
Based on his M.A. Thesis - Xavier Univ. 1961. 94p.
Luna: Pilot study: descriptive statistical.
Z 4 6
Madigan: Excellent pilot-study of differential fertility in one Philippine city.
Z 3/4 6

Wernstedt: K 3 5

Spencer: Fair popularized summary.
K 4 6

Spencer: Study of migration and settlement.
K 4 7
PART IV. MINDANAO AND SULU. A. BY SUBJECT.

   Madigan: Carefully done study.
   Rixhon: Z 5 6

   Spencer: K 4 7

   Madigan: Carefully done study. Survey data.
   Rixhon: So far the only authoritative study of the population increase in Mindanao through migration as compared to the whole of the Philippines.
   Spencer: Detailed study, migration and settlement.
   Yengoyan: Migration pattern and differential—excellent.

HEALTH AND SICKNESS

4084. GOMEZ, LIBORIO. Mohammedan medical practice in Cotabato province. PJS 12B, no. 6 (Nov. 1917), 261–279. 1 plate. 7 text figures.

HISTORY AND CULTURE CHANGE


   Madigan: H/M 5 2
Rixhon: M 4 2

Hart: Senior author resided in Marawi City (Dansalan) area for many years.

M and Y 4 7


Madigan: Z 3/5 6
Rixhon: Z 5 6

Wernstedt: Excellent study of Cotabato city and racial/ethnic/religious integration.
Z 4/5 6

4089. LYNCH, RALPH. Some changes in Bukidnon between 1910 and 1950. AQ 28, no. 3 (July 1955), 95–115.

Madigan: E/M 3 7


Madigan: Z 3/4 7
Rixhon: Z 4 7


Frake: H 4 2/3
Geoghegan: An excellent, detailed collection of secondary data on piracy. Includes important historical documents.
H 4 2/3

Madigan: H 3 2/3

4093. QUIASON, SERAFIN D. Early contacts of the English East India company with Mindanao. PSSHR 26, no. 2 (June 1961), 175–186.


Arce: H 3 4
Madigan: H 3/4 4
Rixhon: H 3 4

Stone: Excellent study by daughter of last American governor of Sulu.
H 5 4

PART IV. MINDANAO AND SULU. A. BY SUBJECT.


Frake: G 4/5 1-3
Geoghegan: Important contribution to the history of the Tau Sug (primarily) and the Sultanate of Sulu.
G 4 7
Madigan: G 3/5 7
Nimmo: G 3 7
Rixhon: Includes interesting 'tarsilas' or genealogies of the Sulu Sultanate.
G 4 7

4097. SANTAYANA, AGUSTIN. La isla de Mindanao, su historia y su estado presente... Madrid, Impr. de Alhambra y Co., 1862. 127p.


Madigan: Z 3 7

4099. SMITH, C. N. The history of the Moros: a study in conquest and colonial government. 1948. Thesis (M.A.) - Univ. of Chicago.


Madigan: G 3 7

INFANCY AND CHILDHOOD


Rixhon: E 4 6

4102. TEMPORAL, ALMA M. Some Filipino child-rearing practices and personality development. SJ 15, no. 3 (Third Quarter 1968), 385-398.
LABOR


LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE


Frake: An excellent manual for learning Sulu writing.

G 4/5 7

Rixhon: G 4 4

Ward: A manual for teaching the Arabic script.

G 5 4


Frake: E/L 4 7

Ward: E 5 6


Ward: Arabic script text with a primer for school use.

Y 3 4

MARRIAGE


Rixhon: Y 3 6


MOBILITY AND SOCIAL STRATIFICATION


POLITICAL ORGANIZATION AND BEHAVIOR


4117. HAYDEN, JOSEPH RALSTON. What next for the Moro? Foreign Affairs 6, no. 4 (July 1928), 633-644.


4120. ____. Sultans and mayors: the relation of a national to an indigenous political system. IL Politico; revista di Scienze Politiche 26, no. 1 (Mar. 1961),
PART IV. MINDANAO AND SULU. A. BY SUBJECT.

142–147.
Rixhon: E 4 6

4121. O'SHAUGHNESSY, THOMAS J. Islamic law and non-Muslim governments. PS 12, no. 3 (July 1964), 439–445.
Rixhon: M 4 6

4122. RAVENHOLT, ALBERT. The Amir Mindalano—profile of a Filipino Mohammedan leader. AUFSR. Southeast Asia Series 4, no. 10 (July 26, 1956), 11p. (AR-6-'56)


Frake: G 4/5 1–3
Gowing: Virtually the only study of its kind on the Moros.
G/D 5 7
Madigan: G 3/5 7
Nimmo: G 3 7
Rixhon: Compilation of old Muslim codes of the Southern Philippines which are no longer extant.
G 5 7
G 5 7


Arce: V 5 6
Grossholtz: Documents changes in the political elite of Sulu from American period to present.
V 3 6
Nimmo: V 3 6
Rixhon: Factual and accurate.
V 4 6

PROPERTY AND EXCHANGE

4128. REBOLOS, ZENAIDA. Promissory and dept (i.e., debt) aspects of the folk ritual in Misamis Oriental, by Zenaida Robolos (sic). PSR 12, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1964), 95-101.
RELIgIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES

    Gowing: Good general description by a veteran missionary educator in Sulu.
    Madigan: Y/M 3/5 6
    Stone: M/Y 5 6

4130. CHAVES, SISTER MARIA ASUNCION. A survey of religious instruction in Mis-
    Madigan: M/Y 5 6

4131. COLE, FAY-COOPER. Central Mindanao; the country and its people. Far Eastern Quarterly 4, no. 2 (Feb. 1945), 109-118.
    Madigan: E 4 4

4132. CUSHNER, NICOLÁS. Las fiestas de “Moros y Cristianos” en las Islas Filipi-
    nas. Revista de Historia de América, no. 52 (Diciembre 1961), 518–520.
    Madigan: Z 3 7

4133. GRISHAM, GLEN. Benguet cañasos. PM 27, no. 12 (May 1931), 724, 748-749.

    Gowing: Good summary of major problems.
    Madigan: Z 4 6

4135. JESUITS. LETTERS FROM MISSIONS (PHILIPPINE ISLANDS). Cartas de los padres de la Compañía de Jesús de la Mision de Filipinas...Manila, Impr. de los Amigos de país, 1877-1895. 10v. Imprint varies.
    Contents analyzed in Streit. Bibliotheca Missionum. v.9:
    For anthropological index to Cartas de los padres..., see Frank Lynch, The Jesuit letters of Mindanao as a source of anthropological data. PS 4, no. 2 (June 1956), 247-272.
    Frake: M 5 3
    Gowing: Invaluable source of ethnographic data for the second half of 19th century.
    M 5 3
    Yengoyan: Excellent primary source for Eastern Mindanao.
    M 5 3

    Gowing: Reportorial in character.
PART IV. MINDANAO AND SULU. A. BY SUBJECT. . . .


4141. REBOLOS, ZENAIDA N. Promissory and dept (i.e., debt) aspects of the folk ritual in Misamis Oriental, by Zenaida Robolos (sic). PSR 12, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1964), 95–101.


461
PART IV. MINDANAO AND SULU. A. BY SUBJECT.

SOCIAL PROBLEMS

   Gowing: First-rate treatment of the subject.
   M/E  4  7
   Madigan: E/D  4  4

STANDARD OF LIVING AND RECREATION

4147. CUSHNER, NICOLÁS. Las fiestas de “Moros y Cristianos” en las Islas Filipinas. Revista de Historia de América, no. 52 (Diciembre 1961), 518-520.
   Madigan: H  5  7

TOTAL CULTURE

4148. ARCE, WILFREDO F. Social organization of the Muslim peoples of Sulu. PS 11, no. 2 (Apr. 1963), 242-266.
   Frake: E  5  6
   Gowing: Clear, helpful description.
   Z  5  6
   Nimmo: E  3  6
   Stone: Pioneer paper on Muslim social organization.
   E  5  6

   Madigan: Z and H  4/5  3


TRANSPORTATION

4151. TAYLOR, CARL N. Sailing the Sulu sea with the Moros. Travel 60, no. 1 (Nov. 1932), 7-12, 41.

   Gowing: -  3  4
B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP


4154. ____. People who have two souls, [a belief of the Bagobo]. (In: Mead, Margaret, ed. Primitive heritage, an anthropological anthology. New York, Random House, 1953. p. 577-583)


4156. COLE, FAY C. The Bagobos of Davao Gulf. PJS 6D, no. 3 (June 1911), 127-138. 4 plates.


4161. PRICE, WILLARD. The mysterious land of the Bagobos. Natural History 60, no. 8 (Oct. 1951), 344-351, 383.


4163. SMITH, WARREN D. An account of a human sacrifice held by the Bagobos, district of Davao, Mindanao, P.I. PJS 3A, no. 3 (June 1908), 188-196. 3 plates.

### BADJAW – GENERAL

   Nimmo: E 3 6


   Rixhon: E 4 6

   Frake: E 5 6
   Nimmo: E 3 6
   Stone: Single community study of group stereotypes and interactions.
   E 5 6
   Trimillos: E 5 6

   Gowing: – 3 4

### BADJAW – BEHAVIOR PROCESS AND PERSONALITY

4170. NIMMO, HARRY A. Themes in Badjau dreams. PSR 14, no. 1 (Jan. 1966), 49-56.
   Nimmo: E 3 6

   Arce: E 5 6
   Frake: E 5 6
   Nimmo: E 3 6
   Stone: Basic survey paper on Sulu groups.
   E 5 6
   Trimillos: E 5 6

### BADJAW – EDUCATION

   Rixhon: Y 4 6
BADJAW – FAMILY AND KINSHIP

   Geoghegan: Much useful information, but there are many errors with regard to kinship terminology and social organization.
   E 2/3 6
   Nimmo: E 3 6

BADJAW – FINE ARTS


4175. SZANTON, DAVID. Art in Sulu. PS 11, no. 3 (July 1963), 463-502. 86 figures.
   Geoghegan: A fairly complete account of the art forms among the Samal and Badjaw of Sulu. Set of good to excellent photographs.
   E 3 6
   Nimmo: E 5 6
   Rixhon: First systematic study of the Sulu’s art forms in wood and stone.
   E 5 6
   Stone: Excellent photographic study of indigenous art of Sulu.
   E 5 6
   Trimillos: Good reproduction general survey.
   E 5 6

BADJAW – LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE

4176. SATHER, CLIFFORD A. Bajau numbers and adjectives of quantity. Sabah Society Journal 2, no. 4 (July 1965), 194-197.

BADJAW – TOTAL CULTURE

   Nimmo: E 3 6
BILAAN


4180. DEAN, JAMES and GLADYS DEAN. The phonemes of Bilaan. PJS 84, no. 3 (Sept. 1955), 311-322.

4181. GENOTIVA, LORENZO C. Bilaan religious beliefs and practices. SJ 13, no. 1 (First Quarter 1966), 56-74.

   Yengoyan: Useful as a starting point.
   - 3 6

BUKIDNON GROUPS

4182. CLOTET, JOSÉ MARÍA. The Bukidnon of North-Central Mindanao in 1889. Translated by Frank Lynch. PS 15, no. 3 (July 1967), 464-482.


4184. CULLON [i.e. CULLEN], VINCENT G. The spirit world of the Bukidnon. Asian Folklore Studies 27, pt. 2 (1968), 17-25.

4185. GALANG, RICARDO C. Bukidnon marriage. PM 31, no. 5 (May 1934), 195, 209-212.


4186. ____. Pamuhat - the Bukidnon’s religious sacrifice. PM 34, no. 2 (Feb. 1937), 71, 80, 82.

   Madigan: J 2/3 4


   Warren: Most complete single document on Bukidnon published during Spanish regime.
   M 5 3


4189. SITOY, TRANQUILINO. The Bukidnon ascension to heaven. PM 34, no. 10
PART IV. MINDANAO AND SULU. B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP. . . .


JAMA MAPUN


Rixhon: E 5 6
Trimillos: E 3 6


MAGINDANAO


4198. LEWIS-MINTON, FRANK. Indarapatra and Sulayman; an epic of Magindanao. PM 26, no. 4 (Sept. 1929), 200-202, 236.


Rixhon: R/E 4 6
Trimillos: R/E 3 6


R/E 5 6

Trimillos: Most definitive study to date on Magindanao.
R/E 5 6

Warren: R/E 5 6
MAMANWA


Maceda: Evaluation of reports by the Jesuit missionaries.

4203. COOPER, JOHN M. Andamanese-Semang-Eta cultural relations. Primitive Man 13, no. 2 (Apr. 1940), 29-47.


Maceda: Comparative data with sizable bibliography.


Maceda: A description of full-moon ceremony.


Maceda: An early attempt for recording useful plants for the Mamanua.


Maceda: An early attempt to study the Mamanua.


### MANDAYA – MANSKA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Source</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Warren:</td>
<td>E 4 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4212</td>
<td>VERSTRAELEN, EUGENE. Some elementary data of the Mamanua language. Anthropos 60, fas. 1/6 (1965), 803-815.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---


Yengoyan: Acute observation.

G/Y 5 4


Yengoyan: Description of population shift and differences, and social organizational differences.

E 5 6


Yengoyan: E 5 6


Yengoyan: Work on shifting cultivation and social organization and ecological implications.

E 5 6


Yengoyan: E 5 6
   Yengoyan: General reports.
   E 3 6

MANGGUANGAN

   Yengoyan: Acute observation.
   G/Y 5 4

MANOBO GROUPS – GENERAL

4220. AUSTIN, VIRGINIA MOREY. Attention, emphasis, and focus in Ata Manobo. 1966. 149p. Thesis (M.A.) – Hartford Seminary Foundation. (Hartford studies in linguistics, no. 20)

4221. BARNARD, MYRA L., ALICE LINDQUIST and VIVIAN FORSBERG. Cotabato Manobo survey. PSSHR 20, no. 2 (June 1955), 121–136.
   Pfeiffer: A brief but significant autobiographical travel monograph.
   L 5 6


   Pfeiffer: Based on field notes taken ca. 1912.
   G/Y 5 4


4226. MARTIN-ROQUERO, CORAZON TENORIO. The culture of the Central Mindanao Manobos. CEU. GFS 19 (1968), 33-47.


4228. REYNOLDS, HUBERT. The multi-level house of the Manobo in Salangsang and its inter-relations with other aspects of culture. SJ 13, no. 4 (Fourth Quarter 1966), 581-593.

4229. SVELMOE, GORDON and NORMAN ABRAMS. A brief field trip among the Bukidnon Tigwa people and the Davao Salug people. PSSHR 18, no. 2 (June 1953), 141-185.

4230. VAN ODJIK, A. Ethnographische Gegevens over de Manobo's van Mindanao, Filippijnen. Anthropos 20, fas. 3/4 (May/Aug. 1925), 981-1000. 1 plate.


4232. MACEDA, MARCELINO N. Preliminary report on ethnographic and archaeological field work in the Kulaman Plateau, Island of Mindanao, Philippines. Anthropos 59, fas. 1/2 (1964), 75-82.


4234. ELKINS, RICHARD E. A matrix display of Western Bukidnon Manobo kinship. PSR 12, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1964), 122-129.

MANOBO GROUPS – FINE ARTS


Pfeiffer: L 5 6


4241. VERSTRAELEN, EUGENE. Some elementary data of the Manobo language. Anthropos 63/64, fas. 5/6 (1968/1969), 808-817.

MANOBO GROUPS – LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE

MANOBO GROUPS – RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES

4243. ELKINS, RICHARD. The Anit taboo: a Manobo cultural unit. Practical Anthropology 11, no. 4 (July/Aug. 1964), 185–188.

4244. KUIZON, JOSE G. The social significance of the Agusan Manobo myths. PSR 11, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1963), 130–134.

MARANAO - GENERAL

4245. HOSILLOS, LUCILA. A concept of Maranaw culture change. Exchange no. 35 (Second Quarter 1965), 38–40.

4246. RIVERA, GENEROSO F. The Maranao Muslims in Lumbayao, Lanao. PSR 14, no. 3 (July 1966), 127–134.


MARANAO - AGRICULTURE AND FOOD


4249. RAMOS, MAXIMO. The Maranao Bansulat. PM 36, no. 4 (Apr. 1939), 168, 175.

MARANAO - COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT AND TERRITORIAL ORGANIZATION


MARANAO - EDUCATION

4251. LAUBACH, FRANK. The Lanao system of teaching illiterates. PM 29, no. 1 (June 1932), 16, 41–45.

4252. MADALE, ABDULLAH T. A preliminary study of Maranaw customs, practices, and beliefs and how they affect the administration and supervision of public

MARANAON - FINE ARTS

4253. DENSMORE, FRANCES. Scale formation in primitive music. AA n.s. 11, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1909), 1-12.
   Stone: B/R 5 4
   Trimillos: Her musical conclusions are not entirely valid.
   E 3 4

   Trimillos: Good illustrations.
   J 3 4

4255. LAUBACH, FRANK. Songs of my seven lovers. PM 31, no. 7 (July 1934), 295–297.
   Trimillos: Song texts only; no music.
   M 5 4

   Trimillos: Secondary sources.
   - 3 6

4257. RAMOS, MAXIMO. The Maranao Kutiapi. PM 36, no. 7 (July 1939), 296, 298–299.

MARANAON - LANGUAGE AND LITERATURE


4261. WARD, ROBERT G. and JANETTE FORSTER. Verb stem classes in Maranao transitive clauses. Anthropological Linguistics 9, no. 6 (June 1967), 30-42.
MARANAO – POLITICAL ORGANIZATION AND BEHAVIOR


4263. SANTOS, RUFINO DE LOS. A program to bring the Maranaws within the body politic of the Republic of the Philippines. 1950. Thesis (M.A.) – Silliman Univ.


MARANAO – RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES

4265. MCAMIS, ROBERT D. An introduction to the folk tales of the Marano Muslims of Mindanao in the Southern Philippines. Chicago, Philippine Studies Program, Dept. of Anthropology, Univ. of Chicago, 1966. 103p. (Transcript series no. 9)

Stone: I/E 3 6


MARANAO – TOTAL CULTURE

4268. MEDNICK, MELVIN. Encampment of the lake; the social organization of a Moslem-Philippine (Moro) people. Chicago, Philippine Studies Program, Dept. of Anthropology, Univ. of Chicago, 1965. 380p. (Research series, no. 5) His Ph.D. Thesis – Univ. of Chicago, 1965.
Frake: E 5 6
Gowing: A thorough study of Maranao society.
E 5 6
Nimmo: E 5 6
Stone: E 5 6

475
PART IV. MINDANAO AND SULU. B. BY CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP. . . .

SAMAL

4269. BLUMENTRITT, FERDINAND. Yákanen und sámal-laut der Insel Basilan (Philipinien). Ausland 65, no. 52 (Dec. 24, 1892), 818–821.
Stone: N 5 3

4270. DENSMORE, FRANCES. Scale formation in primitive music. AA n.s. 11, no. 1 (Jan./Mar. 1909), 1–12.
Stone: B/R 5 4
Trimillos: Her musical conclusions are not entirely valid.
E 3 4

Arce: E 5 6
Geoghegan: Thin in general, but useful because of the lack of information on this group.
E 2/3 6
Madigan: E 3/5 6
Nimmo: E 3 6
Stone: Not expertly written but contains basic information.
E 5 6

Arce: E 5 6
Geoghegan: An interesting sketch of child-training practices in a little-studied area.
E 3 6
Nimmo: E 3 6
Stone: Excellent basic data on one Sulu ethnic group.
E 5 6

4273. STONE, RICHARD L. Intergroup relations among the Taosug, Samal and Badjaw of Sulu. PSR 10, nos. 3/4 (July/Oct. 1962), 107–133.
Arce: E 5 6
Frake: E 5 6
Nimmo: E 3 6
Stone: Basic survey paper on Sulu groups.
E 5 6
Trimillos: E 5 6

Frake: E 5 6
Nimmo: E 3 6
Stone: Single community study of group stereotypes and interactions.
E 5 6
Trimillos: E 5 6

4275. SZANTON, DAVID. Art in Sulu. PS 11, no. 3 (July 1963), 463–502. 86 figures.
Geoghegan: A fairly complete account of the art forms among the Samal and Badjaw of Sulu. Set of good to excellent photographs.
E 3 6
Nimmo: E 5 6
Rixhon: First systematic study of the Sulu’s art forms in wood and stone.
E 5 6
Stone: Excellent photographic study of indigenous art of Sulu.
E 5 6
Trimillos: Good reproduction general survey.
E 5 6

Nimmo: E 3 2/3
Stone: T 3 2/3

SUBANUN - GENERAL


4278. CHRISTIE, EMERSON BREWER...The Subanuns of Sindangan Bay. Manila, Bureau of Printing, 1909. 121p. (Bureau of Science. Division of ethnology publications. v VI, pt. 1)
Frake: The only useful general account of the subanun published before World War II.
E/G 5 3/4
Wulff: Excellent primary data as far as the author’s information goes; not all aspects of the culture are covered.
E/G 5 3/4


4280. FRAKE, CHARLES O. Cultural ecology and ethnography. AA 64, no. 1, part I (Feb. 1962), 53-59.
Frake: E/L 5 6
Wulff: Theoretical discussion based on data from the Subanun.
E 5 6

Frake: E/L 5 6
Wulff: E 5 6

4282. _____. Sindangan social groups. PSR 5, no. 2 (Apr. 1957), 2-11.

SUBANUN – AGRICULTURE AND FOOD


SUBANUN – DRINK, DRUGS AND INDULGENCE

SUBANUN – EDUCATION


SUBANUN – HEALTH AND SICKNESS


478
### SUBANUN - POLITICAL ORGANIZATION AND BEHAVIOR


Frake: E/L 5 6

### SUBANUN - RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES


Frake: E/L 5 6

Wulff: Primary data with short methodological statement. E 5 6


Madigan: Y 5 6

### SUBANUN - SEX AND REPRODUCTION


Frake: E/L 5 6

### SUBANUN - TOTAL CULTURE


Frake: E/L 5 6

### TAWSUG - GENERAL

TAWSUG – AGRICULTURE AND FOOD

4295. EWING, J. FRANKLIN. Food and drink among the Tawsug. AQ 36, no. 2 (Apr. 1963), 60-70.
   Frake: D 5 4/5
   Stone: E/M/Y 5 7

   Frake: D 5 4/5
   Stone: E/M/Y 5 7

TAWSUG – ARMED FORCES AND WAR

4297. KIEFER, THOMAS M. Institutionalized friendship and warfare among the Tawsug of Jolo. Ethnology 7, no. 3 (July 1968), 225-244.
   Rixhon: E 4 6


TAWSUG – BUILDINGS, TOOLS AND EQUIPMENT

   Frake: D 5 4/5
   Stone: E/M/Y 5 7

TAWSUG – DRINK, DRUGS AND INDULGENCE

4300. EWING, J. FRANKLIN. Food and drink among the Tawsug, with comparative notes from other Philippine and nearby groups. AQ 36, no. 2 (Apr. 1963), 60-70.
TAWSUG – FINE ARTS


Rixhon: E 4 6


Stone: Baseline study of one aspect of aesthetics of indigenous groups.
E 5 6

Trimillos: E/R 5 6

TAWSUG – HEALTH AND SICKNESS

4303. EWING, J. FRANKLIN. Illness, death and burial in the Southern Philippines with special reference to the Tawsug.

Part II. AQ 40, no. 2 (Apr. 1967), 45-64.

TAWSUG – INTERPERSONAL RELATIONS

4304. KIEFER, THOMAS M. Institutionalized friendship and warfare among the Tausug of Jolo. Ethnology 7, no. 3 (July 1968), 225-244.

Suggested by Rixhon.

Rixhon: E 4 6


4306. STONE, RICHARD L. Intergroup relations among the Taosug, Samal and Badjaw of Sulu. PSR 10, nos. 3/4 (July/Oct. 1962), 107-133.

Arce: E 5 6
Frake: E 5 6
Nimmo: E 3 6
Stone: Basic survey paper on Sulu groups.
E 5 6

Trimillos: E 5 6


Frake: E 5 6
Nimmo: E 3 6
Stone: Single community study of group stereotypes and interactions.
E 5 6

Trimillos: E 5 6
TAWSUG – POLITICAL ORGANIZATION AND BEHAVIOR

4308. KIEFER, THOMAS M. Power, politics and guns in Jolo: the influence of modern weapons on Tao-sug legal and economic institutions. PSR 15, nos. 1/2 (Jan./Apr. 1967), 21-29.
Suggested by Rixhon.
Rixhon: E 4 6

TAWSUG – RELIGIOUS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES

4309. EWING, J. FRANKLIN. Illness, death and burial in the Southern Philippines with special reference to the Tawsug.
Part II. AQ 40, no. 2 (Apr. 1967), 45-64.

Frake: D 5 4/5
Stone: E/M/Y 5 7
Trimillos: M 3 5/6

Source: Index to Periodicals (U.P. Library. Filipiniana Section)
Trimillos: A Tausug who studied at U.P.
Y 5 6


4313. KIEFER, THOMAS M. A note on Tausug (Suluk) gravemarkers from Jolo. SMJ 16, nos. 32/33, n.s. (July/Dec. 1968), 107-110. 12 plates.

TAWSUG – SEX AND REPRODUCTION

4314. EWING, J. FRANKLIN. Birth customs of the Tawsug, compared with those of other Philippine groups. AQ 33, no. 3 (July 1960), 129-133.
Frake: D 5 4/5
Stone: Fr. Ewing’s work always uniformly excellent and informative.
E/M/Y 5 7
Trimillos: M 3 5/6

TIRURAY

4316. BLUMENTRITT, FERDINAND. Die Tiruray der Insel Mindanao. Globus 58, no. 9 (1890), 129-131.
Moore: Secondary data primarily from missionaries among the Tiruray around the mission at Tamontaka.
I 3 3


4319. ____. Tiruray constellations: the agricultural astronomy of a Philippine hill people. PJS 96, no. 3 (Sept. 1967), 319-331.

4320. TENORIO, JOSE. Costumbres de los indios Tirurayes escritas...traducidas al español y anotadas por un padre misionero de la compañía de Jesús. Manila, Amigos del país, 1892. 91p.
Moore: Interesting description of Tiruray customs by a young man strongly influenced by Spanish missionaries.
I 5 3
Schlegel: Fascinating general account of the customs of the Awang variant of Tiruray, written by a member of the tribe.
I 3 3

Moore: Brief survey of traditional Tiruray custom notable for inclusion of mythical material. The myths are not the general Tiruray version, as the article suggests, but are a version in use among a now defunct nativist cult that flourished in the ’30s.
E 3 3/4

YAKAN

4322. BLUMENTRITT, FERDINAND. Yákanen und Sámal-laut der Insel Basilan (Philippinen). Ausland 65, no. 52 (Dec. 24, 1892), 818-821.
Stone: N 5 3

4323. CAVALLEIRIA, PABLO. Letter from Father Pablo Cavalleria to Father Francisco Sanchez. (In: Blair and Robertson. v.43: 255-267)
Frake: Ethnographic data on the Yakan are poor but a primary document of importance for Yakan-Spanish relations.
M 5 3

4324. WULFF, INGER. Burial customs among the Yakan, a Muslim people in the Southern Philippines. Folk 4, (1962), 111-122.


CULTURAL-LINGUISTIC GROUP INDEX

The numbers refer to entries, not to pages.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>A</th>
<th>E</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Aeta, See Negrito</td>
<td>Eta, See Negrito</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aklan, 3832</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apayao, 2990–3012</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>B</th>
<th>G</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bajao, See Badjawa</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Badjawa, 4165–4177</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bagobo, 4153–4164</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bajau, See Badjawa</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bajaw, See Badjawa</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Batak, 3833–3844</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benguet Igorot, See Ibaloy</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bikol, 3013–3014</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bilaan, 4178–4181</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bisayan, See Aklan; See Cebuano</td>
<td>Ibaloy; See also Igorot</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bontok, See Igorot-Bontoc</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buhid, 3845–3846</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buhid; See also Mangyan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bukidnon (Negroes), 3847–3850</td>
<td>Igort-Bontoc; See also Ibaloy; See also Kankanay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bukidnon Groups, 4182–4190</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>C</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cebuano, 3851–3855</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cuyonon, 3856–3858</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>D</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Dumagat (Casiguran, Famy), 3015–3022</td>
<td>Ivatan (Batanes), 3374–3380</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
J
Jama Mapun, 4191-4194

Negrito (Bisayan and Palawan Islands), 3905-3914
Negrito (Luzon), 3424-3513

K
Kalinga, 3381-3398
Kankanai, See Kankanay
Kankanay, 3399-3409
Kankanay; See also Igorot
Kapampangan, 3410-3423

Pampanga, See Kapampangan
Pampango, See Kapampangan
Pangasinan, 3514-3519

Kapampangan, 3410-3423

L
Lepanto, See Kankanay

Pampango, See Kapampangan

Pangasinan, 3514-3519

M
Magahat (Negros), 3880-3887
Magindanao, 4195-4201
Maguindanao, See Magindanao
Mamanuwa, See Mamanwa
Mamanwa, 4202-4212
Mandaya-Mansaka, 4213-4218
Mangguangan, 4219
Mangyan, 3888-3904
Mangyan; See also Buhid; See also Hanunóo; See also Iraya
Manobo Groups, 4220-4244
Mansaka, See Mandaya-Mansaka
Maranao, 4245-4268

Tabanuwa, See Tagbanuwa
Tagalog, 3520-3550
Tagbanua, See Tagbanuwa
Tagbanuwa, 3922-3929
Tagbanwa, See Tagbanuwa
Taosug, See Tawsug
Tausug, See Tawsug
Taw Sug, See Tawsug
Tawsug, 4294-4315
Tinggian, See Tinguian
Tinguian, 3551-3566
Tiruray, 4316-4321

N
Nabaloi, See Ibaloy

Yakan, 4322-4328

486
AUTHOR INDEX

This index also includes titles without authors.

The numbers refer to entries, not to pages.

A

Abarientos, Ernesto P., 132
Abaya, Consuelo, 268, 2571
Abaya, Hernando J., 2095
Abelarde, Pedro E., 809
Abella, Domingo, 1214, 1646, 1807, 2983
Abello, Amelia B., 2096
Abijay, Francisco, 64
Abraham, William I., 2260–2261
Abrams, Norman, 4229
Abrenica, Cesar B., 2097
Abreu, Antonio Alvarez de, See Alvarez de Abreu, Antonio
Abueva, Jose V., 536–538, 2098–2099
Acayan, Dolores S., 154
Achútegui, Pedro S. de, 2302–2303, 3349
Aclop, Leonard, 3217, 3228
Adams, Dorothy Inez, 155
Adams, Edith, 647
Adams, Wallace, 1369
Addis, J. M., 269
Adriano, F. T., 156, 1370
Aduarte, Diego, 1572, 2304
Afable, Lourdes B., 3930
Africa, Angel A., 157
Agabin, Pacifico A., 2234
Agaloos, Bernardo C., 4080
Aga-Oglu, Kamer, 270–276, 3646
Aghbanlog, Anselmo, 2906
Agbayani, Amefil, 2100
Agcaoili, F., 3103, 4213, 4233
Agcaoili, T. D., 2486
Ageo, Gabriel G., 1004
Aglibut, Andres P., 2826

Agoncillo, Teodoro A., 1181–1182, 1573–1574, 1704, 1958, 2101
Agpalo, Remigio E., 810–811, 2102, 2235, 3773
Agreda, C. C., 2930
Aguas, Juan S., 3421
Aguila, Concepcion A., 2572
Aguila, Dani D., 1283
Aguila, Norma Alampay, 372–373, 2305
Aguila, P. J., 1397
Aguilar, Jose V., 904–905, 1808–1809
Aguillon, Delfina B., 1371
Agustin, E. P., 2937
Ahlborn, Richard, 2887
Aiyar, M. S. Ramaswami, 1170
Akhtar, Muhammad I., 2915
Alano, Segundo, 4178
Alarcón, Ruperto, 2719, 3140
Albano, Virginia G., 3326
Albert Leo N. and Others, 514
Alcachupas, Ramon C., 2970
Alcantara, Adelaida and Others, 1575, 2040
Alcantara, Remedios O., 1443
Alcázar, José de, 1576
Alconis, Maria S., 2408
Aldaba, Vicente C., 2798, 2916–2919
Aldaba-Baluyut, Diwata, 2895
Aldaba-Lim, Estefania J., 374–377, 455–456, 812, 2420, 2493
Aldaba-Lim, Estefania and Others, 2205
Aldana, Benigno V., 906–907
Alegado, Graciano I., 4033
Alejandro, Rufino, 1810
Alencon, Ferdinand Philippe Marie d’Orleans, duc’d, 2734, 4085
Alfonso, Julio G., 3374
Alfonso, Oscar M., 1215, 1574, 1577
Algué, José, 1, 277, 643, 3931
Ali, Abdurrahman A., 3932
Alip, Eufronio M., 1005-1006, 1284, 1811, 1922, 2262
Allee, Ralph H., 948
Allen, James S., 1758
Allison, William W., 65-66, 2103
Allred, Wells M., 2041
Almanzor, Angelina C., 2443
Almanzor, Angelina C. and Others, 2444
Almendralo, R. A., 638
Alomia, A., 1501
Alonto, Hadji Madki, 3933
Alonzo, Manuel P., Jr., 2888
Alunan, Julio A., 67
Alvarez, Manuel Francisco, 2770
Alvarez de Abreu, Antonio, 813
Alviar, Fabiana E., 2938
Alzina, Francisco Ingacio, 3741
Alzona, Encarnacion, 908-910, 1705, 1959, 2494, 2573-2579
Amurao, Isabelo A., 2943
Amyot, Jacques, 222, 1007-1008, 2342, 2844
Amyot, Jacques and Others, 1968
Anatomy of Philippine psychology, 378
Ancheta, Constancio M., 763
Anderson, James N., 2831, 2853, 2885, 3514-3515
Ando, Hirofumi, 2236
Andrews, Vernon L., 694
Ang, Gertrudes R., 252
Angeles, Francisco Delor, 3742
Angeles, Noli de los, 1923
Angeles, Sixto de los, 2421-2422
Angus, William R., 1009
Antonio, Celia M., 223
Antonio, Doroteo U., 68
Anuddin, Majindi K., 4030
Apacible, Alejandro R., 158-159
Aparece, Francisco T., 3731, 3784
Apostol, Jose P., 3277
Appleton, Sheldon, 1010, 1118
Aquino, Belinda A., 2423
Aquino, Benigno Jr., 1759-1760
Aquino, Francisca R., 1285
Aquino, Marcelo V., 3595, 3991
Aquino, Simeon, 2617
Aragon, Yldefonso de, 617
Aragonés, Santos G., 2799
Araneta, A. S., 2206
Araneta, Francisco, 814, 911, 997, 2495, 3567, 3764
Araneta, Salvador, 815
Arbues, Lilia R., 3424
Arce, Wilfredo Florenda, 4114, 4148
Arcellana, Emerenciana Y., 2104
Arceo-Ortega, Angelina, 2580
Arcinas, Fe Rodriguez, 2832, 2878, 2896
Arellano, C. S., 1906
Arellano, Lourdes, 1899
Arendonk, Joep Van, 816
Argensola, Bartolomé Leonardo de, See Leonardo y Argensola, Bartolomé
Juan
Arquilla, Lydia, 1286; See also Villanueva-Arquilla, Lydia
Arias, Magdalena, 1559
Ariona, Adoracion, 378
Arnaldo, Marcelo V., 1761, 3603
Aromin, Basilio B., 618-619, 648-650, 695, 795
Aron, Hans, 1372, 2800
Arong, Jose R., 4165
Arquiza, Lino Q., 1270
Artigas y Cuerva, Manuel, 1578, 2487
Asalcon, S. J., 1435
Ashburn, Franklin G., 2424, 2897
Asuncion, Daniel F., 2657
Asuncion, Diosdado R., 1171
Atabug, Lourdes C., 762
Atangan, Remedios, 1236
Ateneo de Manila, 978
Atienza, José C., 2920
Augustin, Demetrio R., 2889
Austin, Virginia Morey, 4220
Avancena, Rosaliza O., 701, 4074
Aycardo, Manuel Ma, 620-621, 1502
Aziz, Ungku A., 69
Azores, Fortunata M., 426

B

Bacdayan, Albert S., 3252
Bacon, Raymond F., 366, 747
Baguilat, Raymundo, 3125, 3176
Baguilat, Teodoro B., 2658-2659, 3604
Baguitan, Florentino, 3898-3899
Bailen, Jerome B., 224, 3733
Baja, Emanuel A., 1907
Balaba, Teresa Pilar L., 4068
Balane, Juan L., 3824
Baldoria, Pedro L., 1445
Ballard, D. Lee, Jr., 3034
Balmaceda, Cornelio, 539-540
Banogon, Rodolfo C., 3605
Bantegui, B. C., 650
Bantegui, Bernardino G., 765, 1221, 1373-1374, 1681, 1722, 2263-2264
Bantug, Jose P., 2496
Baquirin, Bienvenido V., 367
Baradas, David B., 4058
Barber, Clarence L., 766, 2265-2266
Barker, R., 162
Barnard, Myra L., 4221, 4237
Barnett, Milton L., 225, 379, 1011, 3035
Barnett, Patricia G., 1012
Barney, Charles Norton, 494
Barranco, Vicente, 1013
Barrantes y Moreno, Vicente, 2, 4012
Barrera, Alfredo, 3606, 3718
Barretto, Felisa R., 1476
Barrows, David P., 226, 651, 913, 2107, 2497-2498, 2618-2619, 3048-3050, 3363, 3425
Bartlett, Harley Harris, 70, 2685, 2771, 3501, 3895
Bartolome, Candido C., 58, 2488
Bartolome, Rafael, 1375
Barton, Roy Franklin, 239, 3051-3055, 3058, 3078, 3104, 3111, 3123, 3127-3130, 3141-3150, 3153, 3180, 3381, 3395-3396
Basco, Carmen Vibar, 3223
Bass, Flora (Gardner), 2581
Batacan, Delfin F., 2499
Baterina, Virginia F., 2237
Bateson, Mary Catherine, 380
Batil, Amor, 3003, 3007
Batnag, Jaime, 1146
Batungbacal, Jose, 1908
Bautista, Alicia P., 1376, 1405
Bautista, Alicia P. and Others, 1377
Bautista, Basilio R., 163
Bautista, Danilo T., 2801, 2921
Bautista, Marcelino, 3225
Bauzon, Leslie E., 817
Bawagan, Margarita P., 3607
Bayani-Sioson, Pelagia S., 1519
Bazaco, Evergisto, 914, 2307
Bean, Robert Bennett, 278, 1969-1971, 2788, 3181, 3364, 3426-3429, 3888
Beardsley, J. W., 1723
Belarmino, Isagani C., 622
Belen, Hermogines F., 495
Beleno, Eugenia, 2126
Belford, Samuel W., 1014
Bell, Daniel C., 897
Bello, Moises C., 2772, 3278, 3399-3400
Bello, Walden F., 3-4, 21
Beltran, Anita K. G., 1724, 2845
Benavides, Enriqueita R., 2582
Benedict, Laura Watson, 4153-4155
Benetua, Nestora L., 2445
Benitez, Conrado, 1597, 2467
Bennett, Don C., 652
Bergano, Diego, 3422
Berger, Rainer, 3647
Bernabe, Daisy G., 2042
Bernad, Miguel A., 1646, 3349, 3567, 3764, 4013
Bernal, Enrique A., 1762
Bernal, Rafael, 1216-1217, 1812, 2846, 4059
Bernal-Torres, E., 71
Bernard, Miguel A., 2302-2303
Bernardino, Vitaliano, 915-917, 1682
Bernardo, Angelo G., 4017
Bernardo, Gabriel A., 484, 2489
Berreman, Gerald D., 5
Berreman, Joel V., 2500-2501
Best, Elsdon, 1579, 1972, 3505
Beurms, Charles J., 3253
Die Bevölkerung der Philippinen, 653
Beyer, William, 2720
Bhalla, A. S., 767
Bielouss, Eva Gabrielle, 1924
Biermann, B., 1813
Billiet, Francis, 3383, 3392
Billman, Cuthbert, 4129
Binamira, Ramon P., 541
Bingle, Ernest J., 2308-2309
Birket-Smith, Kaj, 3218
Blair, Emma H., 6, 485, 1583
Blake, Frank R., 1814
Blaker, James Roland, 1017
Blount, James Henderson, 998
Blumentritt, Ferdinand, 381, 624, 658, 1018, 1815, 1975-1984, 2503-2504, 2847, 3061-3062, 3186-3188, 3350-3351, 3359, 3431-3438, 3516, 3551, 3570-3571, 3719, 3889, 4202, 4222, 4269, 4277, 4316, 4322
Bogardus, Emory S., 2425
Bokingo, Benjamin A., 3608, 3610
Bongga, Demetria, 3992
Borja, Quintin R. de, 768
Bornemann, Fritz, 3439
Boston, W. S., 3091
Botor, Carlos, 43
Bourne, Edward Gaylord, 1584
Bowditch, Nathaniel, 2267
Bowring, John, 7
Boxer, Charles R., 2840
Bradfield, Richard, 72
Bratton, C. A., 164, 2661, 2934
Bravo, Felipe, 9
Brazil, Harold, 769
Bréau, Armand de Quatrefages de, See Quatrefages de Bréau, Armand de
Brenton, Thaddeus Reamy, 73, 1287
Brinton, Daniel G., 232, 1985-1986
Briones, Manuel, 2505
Brockerishire, J. O., 1288
Broecker, W. S., 3648
Brown, William Henry, 74, 748, 1446
Brual, Faustino, 2967
Bruman, Henry J., 1585
Buenafe, Manuel E., 659-660
Buenaventura, Amparo S., 1816-1817
Buenaventura, Teodosio, 2366
Bueno, Ione D., 2108
Buffum, Katharine G., 3934
Bulatao, Jaime, 59, 382-400, 979, 1237, 1503, 1706, 1910, 2268, 2310, 2367-2369, 2825
Bulatao-Jayme, Josefa, 1378; See also Jayme, Josefa B.
Bull, Frate, 1763
Bunag, Daniel M., 1356
Bunye, Alfredo M., 1911-1912
Burdett, Capt. Fred D., 3935
Burkill, Issac Henry, 1447
Burley, T. M., 1448
Busick, Ralph, 2820
Buss, Claude A., 8
Bustrillos, Nena R., 1238, 1379; See also Rolla-Bustrillos, Nena
Butte, George C. F., 1818
Buzeta, Manuel, 9
Byrnes, Francis C., 1586

Cabalfin, Nenita Advincula, 918
Cabrera, Agustin A., 4172
Cabrera, Domingo R., 2802
Cabrera, Jaime, 2953
Cabrera, Santiago B., 4179
Cabreros Lava, Juan, 542, 919
Caccam, Josephine, 248
Caday, Carolina T., 3306
Cagampang, Felipe V., 3609-3611
Caininglet, Emeterio B., 4034, 4108
Caintic, Crisogono U., 3612, 3993
Calalang, Alfonso, 818
Calderon, Aurelio B., 401, 1587
Calderon, Cicer D., 1725
Calderon, Fernando, 1504
Calhoun, John W., 1925
Calip, Jose Resurreccion, 3339
Call, Leland E., 142
Calleja-Reyes, Jose, 2984
Callender, Charles, 1568
Caluag, Jose L., 1505
Camello, Nicolas C., 2966
Cameron, Charles R., 4104
Campa, Buenaventura, 1987, 3063, 3365
Campa, Jose de la, 3023, 3036, 3366, 3440
Campbell, John Martin, 3490
Campos, Amado C., 3613
Camus, Jose S., 165
Camus, Manuel, 1913
Cañamaque y Jiménez, Francisco de Paula, 819
Caños, Rodolfo T., 1506
Cantero-Pastrano, Cecilia L., 3679
Caoli, Manuel A., 3775
Carlota, Daisy J., 515
Carlson, Alvar Ward, 3743
Caro y Mora, Juan, 661
Carpenter, Frank George, 10
Carpio-Laus, Remigia, 543
Carrasco, Eufronio O., 1380
Carreon, Manuel Lingad, 402, 1147
Carrillo, Manuel, 3008, 3254, 3562
Carroll, John B., 3572-3573, 3765
Carroll, John J., 11, 403, 662, 820-822, 1239-1240, 1588-1589, 1726, 1747, 2426, 2506-2507
Carson, Arthur, 980
Carter, E. C., 1727
Casambre, Napoleon J., 2109
Case, L. E., 3083, 3154
Casiño, Eric S., 233-234, 1707, 4060, 4191-4194
Casper, Leonard, 1819-1822
Cassi, Priscilla I. and Others, 1381-1382
Castañeda, Carlos T., 1123
Castaneda, Dominador, 1289
Castillejo, Lino V., 892
Castillet, Edvigio de Rivera, See Rivera
Castillet, Edvigio de
Castillo, Andres V., 823, 892, 1119
Castillo, Gelia T., 420, 824, 920, 1241, 1383, 1728-1731, 1751, 2257, 2854, 2968, 2982, 2987, 3531; See also Tagumpay-Castillo, Gelia
Castillo, Gelia Tagumpay and Others, 544, 2766
Castillo, J. V., 1442
Castreence, Pura Santillian, 2508; See also Santillian-Castreence, Pura
Castrillo, Zoilo, 1449
Castro, Agustin T., 75
Castro, Alfonso B., 2948
Castro, Amado A., 695, 795, 825-827, 2841
Castro, Gregorio C. de, 768
Castro, Jose Luna, 516
Castro, Tomas de, 3705
Catapusan, Benicio T., 1242-1243, 1938-1940, 2468-2469
Cater, Sonya Diane, 76, 2207
Catholic directory of the Philippines, 2311
Catuncan, Milagros M., 2898-2899
Cavalleria, Pablo, 4323
Cawed-Oteyza, Carmencita, 3271
Cebu Psychological and Research Center, 3671
Cedeño, Juan P., 2976
Cenabre, Agapito L., 77
Central Bank household survey of consumer expenditures, 2269
Central Bank of the Philippines. Dept. of Economic Research, 2270
Cesar, Lorenzo Ga, 3825
Chadwick, Edward R., 545
Chamberlain, Alexander F., 1450, 3441
Changsirivathanathamrong, Boonkul, 1560
Chau, Ju-Kua, 1019-1020
Chaves, Hidalgo Veloso, 663, 2417
Chaves, Sister Marie Asuncion, 4130
Chen, Chih-Mai, 1021
Ch’en, Ching-Ho, 1022-1023
Chen, Paul Ching-Szu, 1120
Chen, Shao-Hsing, 1024
Chen, Ta, 1025
Chen, Yeh Shao, 1121
Cheng, Charles L., 2730
Chicago. University. Philippine Studies Program, 235
Chicago. University. Philippine Studies Program. Mindanao Conference, 3936
China, 1026
China en Filipinas, 1027
Chirino, Pedro, 1988, 2312
Chow, Shu-Kai, 1028
Christie, Emerson B., 2662, 2747-2749, 3172, 3288, 3327, 3332-3334, 4278, 4285
Chu, Hoi-Horn, 1122
Chua, Antonio Roxas, 1029
Churchill, Awnsham, 17
Churchill, William, 4279
Claerhoudt, Alfonso, 3037-3038, 3232
Clare, Donald A., 546-547
Clark, Victor S., 1732
Claver, Francisco, 614
Clemente, Ursula U., 921
Clements, Paul, 2858
Clifford, Mary Dorita, 2208
Cloman, Sydney A., 3937
Clotet, José María, 4182, 4187
Cobo, Juan, 1030
Code of Calantiao (Kalantiaw Code), 1914
Cody, Cecil E., 4045-4046
Cole, Fay-Cooper, 298, 1989-1990, 2621, 3064, 3281, 3552-3554, 3563-3564, 3938-3940, 4131, 4156, 4183
Cole, Mabel (Cook), 3555
Colin, Francisco, 12, 1991, 2313
Collantes, Augurio L., 2110
Coller, Richard W., 442, 548, 664, 924, 1031, 1244, 1507-1508, 1708, 1928, 2043, 2105, 2470, 3680, 3734
Coller, Richard W. and Associates, 1926
Combés, Francisco, 3941, 4086
Comenge y Dalmau, Rafael, 1032
Comyn, Tomás de, 828, 1590-1591
Conant, Carlos Everett, 1824-1827
Concepcion, Isabelo, 1384-1386
Concepción, Juan de la, See Juan de la Concepción
Concepción, Leonardo, 488

491
Concepcion, Mercedes B., 665-668, 697, 829, 1245, 2106, 2370-2371, 2409-2411, 2827, 2855, 3720
Concepcion, Rodolfo F., 2238
Concepcion, Rosalina A., 611
Conference on population, 669
Congreso Penal y Penitenciario Hispano-Luso-Americano y Filipino, 1915
Conklin, Harold C., 1828-1830, 1992, 3065, 3092-3093, 3115, 3178, 3845, 3859, 3861-3869, 3871-3874, 3896-3897, 3901, 3936, 4105
Constantino, E. O., 922, 1831
Constantino, Josefina D., 2509-2510
Constantino, Karina R., 923
Constantino, Melchor F., 2814
Constantino, Renato, 2511
Cook, Albert, 3890
Cook, Hugh L., 1387
Cooper, John M., 3442, 4203
Copeland, Edwin B., 78
Coquia, Jorge R., 2239, 2314
Cordero, Felicidad V., 404, 549, 611, 2471, 2968, 2982, 2987
Cordero, Narciso, 3189
Cornish, Louis C., 2315
Cornwell, Warren H., 770
Corocoto, Simon P., 3614
Coronel, Hernando de los Rios, See Rios Coronel, Hernando de los
Corpus, Manuel T., 2044
Corpus, Severino F., 937, 2476
Corpuz, Eduardo G., 166
Corpuz, Onofre D., 925-926, 981, 1592-1593, 2111-2115, 2240
Cortes, Irene R., 2116
Cortez, Olimpio C., 405, 1246
Cortez, Rodolfo V., 3423
Corvera, A. Cesar, 2841
Costa, Horacio de la, 406-407, 1222, 1594-1595, 1646, 2316-2320, 2512, 3942, 4195
Costenoble, Hermann, 1832
Covar, Prospero R., 167, 408, 1247, 2321-2322
Cragin, Michael, 1357
Craig, Austin, 1596-1597
Crawford, Calvin C., 794
Credo, Flaviano P., 3721
Crespillo, Alberto, 3066
Cressey, Paul F., 1451-1452, 2045
Crisostomo, Noe Ra, 3335
Crowes, Spencer H., 2446
Crowe, Clifford H., 1561
Cruz, Amelita Reysio, 2513
Cruz, Andres Cristobal, 517
Cruz, Beato de la, 3574, 3714
Cruz, Cornello Castor, 2724
Cruz, Dalmacio A., 168, 2922, 2964
Cruz, Santiago F. de la, 892
Cruz, Santiago R., 1453
Cuaderno, Miguel, Sr., 771, 2117
Cuerquis, Florencio R., 2323
Cuerva, Manuel Artigas y, See Artigas y Cuerva, Manuel
Culin, Stewart, 2490
Cullen, Vincent G., 615, 4184
Cunningham, Charles H., 1764, 2118, 2880
Cushner, Nicholas P., 1598, 1733, 2324, 4132, 4138, 4147, 4149
Cutshall, Alden, 79, 169-170, 830-831, 1765, 3681
Cuyugan, Ruben Santos, 409, 553, 927, 1509, 1599, 2472, 2514; See also Santos-Cuyugan, Ruben

D

Dacanay, Julian E., Jr., 4061
Dait, Juan B., 3067
Dalisay, Amando M., 80-81, 550, 832, 1766, 2663
Dalmau, Rafael Comenge y, See Comenge y Dalmau, Rafael
Dalton, J. Albert, 1510
Dalupan, Francisco, 892
Damian, Amazona, 3443
Dampier, William, 3943
Danielson, Albert L., 670
Daoros, John K. S., 3272
Daroy, Petronilo Bn., 2515
David, Grace S., 685
David, Isidoro P., 82
David, Randolf S., 1734
Davis, William G., 2696
Dawis, Rene V., 1740
Dawson, Owen L., 83
Dayyo, Silverio C., 2664, 3289
Dean, Gladys, 4180
Dean, James, 4180
Deats, Richard L., 2372, 2447
Decker, John L., 1519
De Dios, M. B., 171
Dee, Howard Q., 1124
Delgado, Juan Jose, 1600
Del-Rosario, Mariano V., 892
Demetrio, Francisco, 1358, 2373-2374, 3794
Densmore, Frances, 1290-1291, 4253, 4270
Deomambo, N. R., 2923
Depositario, Willie G., 84
Depre, Albert A., 2701
Deraedt, Jules, 2773
Deutschman, Zygmunt, 1511
De Young, John E., 518-519, 551-552, 2516
Dia, Manuel A., 85, 2119
Diaz, A., 2416
Diaz, Casimiro, 2328
Diaz, Ralph C., 2924
Diaz-Catapusan, Flora E., 1242-1243, 2469
Diaz-Pascual, Nery, 2120
Diaz-Trechuelo, Lourdes, 671, 1125; See also Diaz-Trechuelo Spínola.
Maria Lourdes
Diaz-Trechuelo Spínola, María Lourdes, 489; See also Diaz-Trechuelo, Lourdes
Dichoso, Fermin, 497, 2890, 3860
Dickerson, Roy Ernest and Others, 1454
Dinwiddie, William, 3190, 3268
Diokno, Jose W., 2876
Dixon, Roland Burrage, 299, 3058
Dizon, Jacinto J., 1536
Doerr, Arthur H., 1455
Doherty, David H., 13
Doherty, John F., 672-673, 1735, 2325, 2375-2377, 2427, 2583, 2900
Domantay, Juanita P., 2412
Domingo, Maria Fe, 1683, 2856
Donahue, Elizabeth Ann, 410, 2378
Donoghue, John, 674, 1456
Dorn, Louis, 1833
Doty, Edith A., 1834
Douglas, Louis H., 1601, 2867
Dozier, Edward P., 2622, 2665, 2769, 3384-3385, 3393-3394
Dozier, Marianne F., 3390
Drilon, J. D., 172
Ducommun, Dolores, 4021, 4271
Duff, Roger S., 2623, 3155
Dulatre-Padilla, Luz, 2843, 2848
Dulawan, Lourdes S., 3068
Dumlao, Alejandro, 3342
Dupree, Louis B., 1457
Duque, Francisco Q., 1512-1513
Dwyer, D. J., 675
Dy, Hunchay, 1033

Ealdama, Eugenio, 3575, 3682
Echauz, Robustiano, 3576
Echon, E. J., 2674
Edralin, Josefa S., 2121
Educational leadership ..., 86
Eggan, Fred, 14, 236-239, 833, 1602, 2517, 2624, 2712, 2735-2738, 2757, 3191-3192, 3229, 3247, 3255-3256, 3273, 3282, 3328-3329, 3560, 3565, 3589, 3594, 3910, 3944
Eickstedt, E. von, 3444, 3491
Einsiedel, Luz A., 1248, 1458, 2448, 2961
Eitzen, D. Stanley, 1034
Ejercito, Ma. Josefa (Ferriols), 1388
Elequin, Eleanor T., 982
Elevazo, Aurelio O., 928
Elkins, Richard E., 1603, 4234-4235, 4238-4239, 4243
Ellinger, Tage U. H., 3577
Elliott, Charles B., 2122-2123
The elusive Filipino soul, 1292
Embree, John F., 3445
Emerson, J. P., 87
Encarnación, Jose, Jr., 772
Encarnacion, Vicente, Jr., 2124, 3401-3402
Enoc, Pasandalan, 4196
Enrile-Gutierrez, Belen, 2584
Entenberg, Barbara, 1767
Enverga, Tobias Y., 411
Erdberg-Consten, Eleanor von, 300
Esloa, Nena, 929, 1249, 4272
Espina, Luz R., 1736
Espiritu, Augusto Cesar, 790
Espiritu, Socorro C., 552a, 773, 930, 1709
Espiritu, Socorro C. and Others, 2473
The establishments of local governments, 2046
Estanislao, J., 88
Estel, Leo A., 3446
Estolas, Josefa V., 412
Estrada, Josefa G., 378
Estrella, Conrado F., 1768
Eubinag, Aurora F., 2971
Eufemio, Flora, 1250
Evangelista, Alfredo E., 301-311, 1646, 1993, 2833, 2953, 2955-2956
Evangelista, Oscar L., 2326
Evans, Ivor H. N., 312
Ewing, J. F., 3936, 3945, 4002, 4005, 4146, 4294-4296, 4299-4300, 4303, 4309-4310, 4314
Excerpts from a colloquium on community development ..., 553
Eyre, James K., Jr., 1183

F

Fabella, Armand V., 834
Fabella, Gabriel Jr., 1172
Fabella, Jose, 2436
Faculo, A., 3004, 3009
Fajardo, Libertad V., 3715
Family life workshop of the Philippines, 1251
Faundo, Berardo D., 1960
Faurot, Albert L., 1293
Feliciano, Gloria D., 89-90, 520-521, 1223-1225, 2047, 2803, 2838, 2868, 2877
Feliciano, R. T., 749
Felipe, Abraham I., 413
Felix, Alfonso Jr., 43, 835, 1035-1036, 2379
Felizmeña, Remedios C., 2125
Fernandez, Gregorio B., 2679
Fernandez, Julita G., 313
Fernandez, Perfecto V., 1737, 2327
Fernando, Enrique M., 1916
Ferrer, Cornelio M., 1769
Ferry, Don M., 1770
Fierro, Alfonso C. del Jr., 4103
Fierro, Vito N. del, 2428
Fifield, Russell M., 2209
Figuracion, Melanio S., 1961
Filipino appeal for freedom, 15
Finley, J. P., 4279
Firmalino, Tito C., 554, 3683, 3776
Fisher, J. Elliott, 3706, 3795
Flattery, Phyllis, 2774
Flavier, Juan M., 555
Fleege, Urban H., 931
Flieger, Wilhelm, 2411, 2855
Flor, Diosdado, 676
Florentino, Isabelo de los Reyes y, See Reyes y Florentino, Isabelo de los
Florentino, Pedro F., 2271
Flores, Enya P., 4101
Flores, Luis, 1899
Flores, Pedro V., 836
Flores, Pura M., 932, 1252-1253, 1684-1685, 1917, 2585
Flores, Ricardo V., 1037
Flores, Tomas W., 2126
Flormata, Gregorio, 3517
Floro, Charlotte, 414
Folkmar, Daniel, 1994
Follett, Helen, 3946
Fonacier, Tomás S., 1038-1039, 3323
Fonollera, Raymundo E., 91
Foo Tak Sun, 1040
Food production forecast ..., 1389
Forbes, William Cameron, 1604, 2127
Foreman, John, 16
Fores-Ganzon, Guadalupe, 1605
Forrest, Thomas, 3947
Forsberg, Vivian, 4221
Forster, Jannette, 4261
Forum on Filipino music, 1294
Foster, George M., 1562
Fox, Enriqueta, 3578
Fox, Henry F., 934
Fox, Robert B., 314-325, 415, 553, 774, 1254-1255, 1456, 1514, 1606-1607, 1835, 1995-1996, 2380, 2518-2520, 2566, 2586, 2757, 2954-2956, 3015, 3447-3448, 3589, 3649-3650, 3910, 3922, 3948
Frake, Carolyn M., 4292
Frake, Charles O., 1771, 3936, 4280-4282, 4284, 4286, 4288-4290, 4292-4293
Francisco, Anacleto D., 1390
Francisco, Gregorio A., Jr., 2048, 2128-2130
Francisco, Juan R., 1173-1175, 1359-1360, 1836-1839, 2381, 3520, 3579, 3716, 4003-4004
Frantzich, Steve, 2241
Frei, Ernest J., 1840, 2721, 3534
Fresnoza, Florencio P., 935
Friend, Theodore, 1608
Fujimoto, Isao, 92, 556

G

Gaac, Blas A., 3635
Gabriel, Sister Ma. Obdulia, 4287, 4291
Gaffud, Miguel B., 2521
Gagelonia, Pedro A., 1295
Galang, Ricardo C., 3412, 3418, 4109, 4185-4186
Galang, Ricardo E., 498, 1997, 2567, 2829, 3024, 3372, 4019
Galdon, Joseph A., 1296
Gale, Albert, 3559
Gallman, Jeff. D., 3135
Galvante, Jesus R., 1563
Galvey, Guillermo, 2625, 3039
Gamboa, Enriqueta T., 3025
Gamboa, Ma. Elena, 2131
Gamboa, Melquiades J., 2587
Gamboa, Wenceslao Emilio Retana y,
See Retana y Gamboa, Wenceslao Emilio
Gannett, Lucy M. J., 2891
Gaon, B. V., 2813
Gapuz, Manuel M., 4036
Garcia, Carlos P., 1515
Garcia, Mauro, 18, 1184, 2398, 2980, 3532, 3535
García, Motos M., 3233
García, Natividad V., 2666, 3290
García, Paulino J., 1391, 1516-1517
García, Roberto Y., 860
García, Rosalinda M., 1392
Gardner, Fletcher, 1841, 3546, 3875, 3902-3903, 3923
Garvan, John M., 3172, 3449-3451, 3496, 3512, 4213, 4219, 4223-4224, 4233
Gaspar de San Agustin, 1609, 2328
Gates, John M., 368
Gatmaitan, Armando N., 768
Gatmaytan, Leon, 2467
Gatue, Belen Tan, See Tan-Gatue, Belen
Gavino, Jasmin A., 416
Gawryletz, Ivy, 3846
Gawryletz, Nick, 3846
Geeroms, Henry, 2775
Gellerman, Saul W., 837
Gemelli Careri, Giovanni Francesco, 17-18
Genet-Varcin, E., 3452-3453
Genotiva, Lorenzo C., 4181
Gervacio, Emmanuel T., 3615
Gibbs, H. D., 3103, 4213, 4233
Gibson, Ann J., 243
Gill, Robert L., 1041
Ginsburg, Norton S., 14
Gironière, Paul Proust de la, 31-32
Gloria, Manuel, 3454
Godouco-Agular, C., 417
Golay, Frank H., 173, 775, 838-841, 1772
Goldman, Irving, 3105, 3179
Gomez, C. M. Fr. Antonio Vences, 2429
Gomez, Iluminada, 1685
Gomez, Liborio, 4084
Gonzales, Enrique, 2382
González, Julio, 2626, 3375
Gonzales, Leon Ma, 677-678
Gonzales, Natividad A., 1393
Gonzalez, B. M., 93
Gonzalez, Mary A., 1998, 2383, 3712
Gonzalez, Michaela B., 1253
Gonzalez, Pilar A., 1256
Goodman, Grant K., 983, 1185-1192, 4047-4048
Goodman, Maurice, 3949
Goodstein, Marvin E., 173, 842
Goquinco, Leonor O., 1297-1298
Gorospe, Vitaliano R., 418-419, 1257
Gorvine, Albert, 2049
Gosiengfiao, Victor, 1193
Goson, Gregorio Sancianco y, See Sancianco y Goson, Gregorio
Gowing, Peter G., 2329-2330, 3777, 3950-3955, 4115-4116
Gozon, Benjamin M., 1773
Gozum, Patricio C., 2830
Greene, F. V., 19
Griese, John William, Jr., 1218, 2849
Grisham, Glen, 2627, 2716, 2731, 2776, 3221, 3237, 4133
Grossholtz, (Thelma) Jean, 2132-2133, 2134
Grubb, Kenneth G., 2308-2309
Grunder, Garel van, 2329
Guansing, Benjamin I., 2348
Guazon, Maria Paz (Mendoza), See Mendoza-Guazón, Maria Paz
Guerrero, Amor C., 984
Guerrero, León Ma, 750-751
Guerrero, Milagros C., 1042, 1194, 2210, 2272
Guerrero, Renato Ma, 679
Guerrero, Sylvia H., 420, 2969
Guerrero-Nakpil, Carmen, See Nakpil, Carmen Guerrero
Guevara, Sulpicio, 843, 1774
Guiang, Honesta F., 421, 2522
Guinid, Martin, 3100, 3156
Guthe, Carl E., 326-327, 499, 3651
Guthrie, George M., 20-21, 422-428, 1258, 1394, 1686-1687, 2523-2524, 3117
Leon, Primitivo R. de, 2884
Leon, Raymundo De, 3134
León of Kutûg, 3072
Leonardo y Argensola, Bartolomé Juan, 1624
Le Roy, James Alfred, 35-36, 1002, 2530
Lesaca, Reynaldo M., 1468
Levy, Emanuel, 861-862
Lewis, A. B., 2060
Lewis, Henry T., 3291, 3305, 3362
Lewis-Minton, Frank, 752, 4198; See also Minton, Frank L.
Li, Yih-Yuan, 3171
Liang, Dapen, 2247
Liao, S. H., 109-110
Liao, Shubert S. C., 1052, 1126-1129
Lieban, Richard W., 1531, 1552, 3735-3738, 3808-3810
Lietz, Paul, 3936, 3966
Lillo de García, Maximino, 3404
Limuaco, Josefa A., 462
Lindemans, Leon, 3386
Lindquist, Alice, 4221
Lingao, Alicia L., 1405
Lipio, A. V., 2826
Liquete, L. Gonzalez, 1931
Liu, Chi-Tien, 1053
Liu, William T., 1054, 3852
Livezey, William E., 1610
Llamzon, Teodoro A., 1853-1855, 3536-3538
Llovera, P., 4202
Loarca, Miguel de, 3584
Lobingier, Charles Sumner, 1932
Locain, Leandro V., 1292
Locsin, Cecilia Y., 337
Locsin, Leandro V., 491
Locsin, Teodoro M., 1055
Lodge, Henry Cabot, 38
Loewenstein, John, 338
Loney, Nicholas, 1167
Loofs, Helmut H., 339-340, 3073-3074, 3097-3098
Lopez, Cecilio, 1646, 1856-1862, 3539-3541
Lopez, Francisco B., 4070
Lopez, Oscar J., 2214
Lopez, Salvador P., 2146
Lorica, Loreto Q., 3107
Lorimer, Frank W., 689-690, 782-783
Lorrin, Rosario de Santos B., 244
Low, Stephen, 691
Lowie, Robert H., 3075
Lozano, Alfredo, 1307
Lozano, Olimpia U., 2454
Lu, Hsueh-Yi, 193
Lumbera, Bienvenido, 447, 1308, 1863-1864
Luna, Telesforo W., Jr., 692-693, 1469-1470, 1564, 2727, 2874, 3324, 3994
Lutz, Edward A., 2061
Luykx, Nicolaas G. M., 2062
Lynch, Charles, 3934
Lynch, Frank and Others, 567
Lynch, Ralph E., 3936, 4089, 4188

M

McAmis, Robert D., 4265
McCarron, John, 1865
McCormick, J. Scott, 1963
McElroy, Barton L., 4242
McHale, Mary C., 2267
McHale, Thomas R., 194, 778-779, 784-791, 863, 938-939, 1412, 1625-1629, 2267
McIntyre, Michael P., 3702, 3722-3723
McIntyre, Wallace E., 2842, 2860
McKaughan, Howard P., 4248, 4258-4259
McKendry, James M., 568
McLaughlin, Allan J., 694
MacMicking, Robert, 40, 2793
MacMillan, Robert T., 111-112, 569-571, 594, 1781, 2063, 2836
McPhelin, Michael, 792-793, 1056, 2277
McPhelin, Michael and Others, 2215
Mabbun, Pablo, 1778, 2667, 2927-2928
Mabunay, Leticia D., 2904
Macapagal, Diosdado P., 864, 1057
Macaraig, Serafin E., 2431, 2478-2480, 2531
Macaranas, Eduarda A., 1264
Macaraya, Batua A., 4087, 4248
Macaspac, Isidro S., 1782
Maceda, Generosa S., 502, 2823, 3017-3018, 3456
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Maceda, Jose</td>
<td>1208</td>
<td>1309-1311, 1316, 2718, 4199-4201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maceda, Marcelino N.</td>
<td>794</td>
<td>3477, 3676, 3878, 3911-3913, 4006-4010, 4204-4209, 4232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madale, Abdullah T.</td>
<td>311</td>
<td>4252, 4266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madale, Adelino B.</td>
<td>2629</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madison, Francis C.</td>
<td>451</td>
<td>572-573, 695-701, 795, 865, 3585, 3970-3971, 3995, 4022-4023, 4036, 4071-4074, 4090, 4137-4139, 4149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madrigan, Esther Samonte</td>
<td>1312</td>
<td>1313-1313</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magbag, Crescencio S.</td>
<td>3343</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magsaysay, Jose P.</td>
<td>527</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magsaysay, Ramon</td>
<td>2592</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magugad, L. C.</td>
<td>452</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Majul, Cesar Adib</td>
<td>1630-1631, 2148-2149, 3972, 4051-4052, 4091, 4118</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Makanas, Elpidio D.</td>
<td>113</td>
<td>702</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Makil, Perla Q.</td>
<td>1229</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Makiling, Juan</td>
<td>1314</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malayang, José</td>
<td>4053</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malcolm, George A.</td>
<td>2150-2151</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malianman, Dalmacio</td>
<td>3248, 3258, 3269, 3405</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maliwanag, Ildefonso</td>
<td>3903</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mallari, Carmen B.</td>
<td>2007</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mallari, Ismael V.</td>
<td>2532-2533, 2828</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malumbres, Julian</td>
<td>2630, 2631, 2632, 2633, 2634, 2740-2742, 3172, 3175, 3267</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maminta, Aurora S.</td>
<td>1569</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mamisao, Jesus P.</td>
<td>1471</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manahan, Manuel F.</td>
<td>1783</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manalang, Priscilla S.</td>
<td>947</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manalaysay, M. O.</td>
<td>4027</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mananil, Alfredo Luis Cura</td>
<td>2415</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manalo, Eugenio B.</td>
<td>1472</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manalo, Fernando D.</td>
<td>1532</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manawis, Mariano D.</td>
<td>492, 2635-2636, 2668-2671, 2732, 2752, 2760, 2778-2780</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mane, Andrés</td>
<td>1406</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mangahas, Mahar</td>
<td>195</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mangahas, Ruby K.</td>
<td>1315-1316</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manglapus, Raul S.</td>
<td>2064-2066, 2152, 2534</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manila (Archdiocese)</td>
<td>625-626</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manis, Jerome G.</td>
<td>1632</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manuel, Canuto G.</td>
<td>114</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manuel, E. Arsenio</td>
<td>230-231, 247, 1363-1364, 1866-1868, 3376, 3542, 4110</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manula, Mario V.</td>
<td>3625</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manuud, Antonio G.</td>
<td>1317, 1869</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manzano, Felisa O.</td>
<td>3905</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maquiro, Elena G.</td>
<td>1318</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marasigan, J. M.</td>
<td>208</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marasigan, Petronila C.</td>
<td>2911</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marche, Alfred</td>
<td>3457, 3586, 3924</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marcilla y Martin, Cipriano</td>
<td>1870</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marcos, Mario P.</td>
<td>1130</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mariano, E. P.</td>
<td>207</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mariano, Leonardo, Jr.</td>
<td>2929</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mariano, Leonardo C.</td>
<td>2067-2069</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marquez, Antonio</td>
<td>1198</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marsella, Joy</td>
<td>2439</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martin, Cipriano Martilla y</td>
<td>See Martilla y Martin, Cipriano</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martin, Claro</td>
<td>1369, 1407, 1409, 2808</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martin, Gene E.</td>
<td>3724</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martin-Roquero, Corazon Tenorio</td>
<td>4226</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martinez, Antonio M. and Others, 2070</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martinez de Zúñiga, Joaquín</td>
<td>42, 1663-1664; See also Zúñiga, Joaquin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martines de</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martires, Myrna</td>
<td>2343</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mas y Sans, Sinibaldo de</td>
<td>43, 2153</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Masa, Jorge O.</td>
<td>574, 4018</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maso, Miguel Saderra, See Saderra Maso, Miguel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mason, Otis T.</td>
<td>1975, 2035, 4020</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Masterson, William F.</td>
<td>948</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matela, Arcadio G.</td>
<td>2432-2433</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthews, J.</td>
<td>341</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maulit, Dimas A.</td>
<td>196, 1387, 2278</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mayo, Katherine</td>
<td>2154</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mayuga, Pedro N.</td>
<td>1533-1534</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mead, Hugh S.</td>
<td>796</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mead, Margaret</td>
<td>3076</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meadows, Martin</td>
<td>2248</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mechtraud, Sister M.</td>
<td>1951, 2481</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medina, Belen Tan-Gatue, 1159; See also Tan-Gatue, Belen</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medina, Juan de</td>
<td>1635, 2344</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medina, Ricardo C.</td>
<td>4037</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mednick, Melvin</td>
<td>1408, 3973, 4024, 4119-4120, 4268</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Megino, Rogelio P.</td>
<td>2801, 2921</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meimban, Maximo</td>
<td>3119</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melendez, Pedro</td>
<td>248</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mendez, Paz P.</td>
<td>1265</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mendoza, Elvira P.</td>
<td>703; See also Mendoza-Pascual, Elvira; Pascual, Elvira M.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Mendoza, Guillermo, 509
Mendoza, Jose, 1399
Mendoza, Teofilo M., 1453
Mendoza-Guazón, Maria Paz, 2593-2595
Mendoza-Pascual, Elvira, 627; See also
  Mendoza, Elvira P.; Pascual, Elvira M.
Mercado, C. M., 2930
Mercado, G. C., 2672, 3292
Mercado, Julian D., 892
Mercado, Mario A., 4256
Mercado, Nestor J., 704
Merino, Jesus M., 378
Merino, Manuel Walls y, See Walls y
  Merino, Manuel
Merrill, Elmer D., 1473-1475, 3077, 3090, 3626
Metasociology: an editorial foreword, 2482
Metcalf, Elizabeth H., 4159
Metzger, John A., 44
Meyer, Adolf B., 705-707, 2008-2010, 2761-2763, 3458-3466, 3508, 3767, 4106, 4160
Meyer, Hans, 3197-3198, 3467
Miao, Emily, 61, 1266, 1691
Micor, Efren, 742
Miles, W. K., 342
Millán y Villanueva, Camilo, 2637, 3284
Millare, Florencio D., 3566
Miller, E. Y., 3627, 3833
Miller, Hugo H., 197, 503-504, 866-867, 2467
Miller, Hugo H. and Others, 505-506
Miller, Merton L., 2011, 2781, 2912, 3892
Miller, Oliver C., 2012
Mills, Vicente, 708
Milne, R. S., 1964, 2155, 2249
Miñano, Gerónimo M., 3620
Miñoza, Aurora Abear, 453, 949, 989, 1692-1693
Minton, Frank Lewis, 507, 2393, 4028; See also Lewis-Minton, Frank
Mirafuente, Buenaventura, 1131
Miravite, Q. E., 4038
Mitchell, Hudson, 4039
Mitchell, Thomas A., 2455
Mojares, F. S., 4283
Molina, Antonio J., 1294, 1319-1322
Molina, Antonio M., 2535
Mondonedo, Ernesto R., 1412
Monroe, Paul, 963
Montalban, Heracio R., 1369, 1409, 3628, 3677
Montana, Severino, 1323
Montano, J., 2013
Montemayor, Jeremias U., 115-116, 1784-1785
Montero y Vidal, José, 45, 1636-1637, 4015, 4092
Montilla, Jose, 2673, 3293
Mora, Juan Caro y, See Caro y Mora, Juan
Morales, Alfredo T., 950-953, 990, 1871, 2536-2540
Morales, Eugenio, 3834
Moreno, Vicent Barrantes y, See Bar- rantes y Moreno, Vicente
Morera, Ramón Jordana y, See Jordana y Morera, Ramon
Morey, Virginia, 3842
Morga, Antonio de, 1638-1639
Morrison, Frank S., 628, 709
Morrow, Robert, 1786
Moss, Claude R., 3042-3044, 3259, 3406
Moyer, Raymond T., 97
Munarriz, Natividad, 2541
Munchow, John R., 1324
Munoz, Ma. Teresa, 1325
Murillo Velarde, Pedro, 2345
Muslim Association of the Philippines, 3974
The Muslim minority in the Philippines, 3975
Myers, William L., 117
Myrdal, Gunnar, 710
Naanep, Florendo R., 2694, 3304, 3308
Nabong, Juan, 2542
Nakpil, Carmen G., 2543, 2596-2597
Nano, José F., 118
Nasol, Ramon L., 119, 2931
National Academy of Sciences, Washington, D. C., 1230
National Conference of Social Workers, 2456
National Muslim Filipino Conference, 3977
Navarro, Jose S., 1535
Navarro, Maximina, 3014
Nazaret, Francisco V., 663, 1476, 2416-2417
Neal, Ernest E., 575, 948
Negado, Susano R., 1477
The negritos of the Philippines, 3906
Netzorg, Morton J., 2793
Newell, Leonard E., 3121-3122
Newton, Philip P., 3468
Nguyen, Thi Hue, 576
Nimmo, Harry Arlo, 4166-4167, 4170, 4173-4174, 4177
Niu, Paul, 954, 1150
Nolasco, J. A., 1536
Norbeck, Edward, 2014, 2497
Nuestro, Marcos M., 2944
Nurje, Ethel, 1694, 1933, 3587, 3629, 3703, 3725, 3739, 3761, 3770, 3811-3814
Nyberg, Albert J., 162, 198-199
Nydegger, Corinne, 2713, 3317
Nydegger, William F., 2638, 2713, 2753, 3285, 3317, 3338

O

Oakes, Christopher, 3199
Obayashi, Taro, 200
Ocampo, Esteban A. de, 1058, 1965
Ocampo, Felicisimo, 2457
Ocampo, Galo B., 46, 493, 1326-1328, 2394, 4065
Ocampo, Lazaro A., 201
La Oceania Española, 1059
O’Connor, Lillian, 1872
Olayao, I., 1565
Olivar, Jose D., 2071
Olson, William H., 4227
Onate, Burton T., 629, 711-712, 797-798, 1231, 1410-1411, 1743, 3726
Ong, Genaro V., 2483
Ong, Siong Cho, 1132
Onorato, Michael P., 1640-1641, 2156-2157
Oosterwal, Gottfried, 2395
Opiana, Gil O., 1565
Oppenfeld, Horst von, 2434, 2924, 3612; See also Von Oppenfeld, Horst
Oppenfeld, Judith von, 2924
Oracion, Timoteo S., 120, 249, 2396, 3509, 3847-3849, 3880-3887, 3907-3909
Orata, Pedro T., 955-956, 3707
Ordinario, Candido, 2279
Ordoñez, E. A., 3543
Ordoño, Eustaquio O., 2280
Ortiz, Irene, 24
O’Shaughnessy, Thomas J., 1646, 2346, 4121, 4140
Osias, Camilo, 47, 959, 2015, 2545
Osmeña, Sergio, 2599
Osteria, Trinidad, 1267
Oteyza, Carmencita Cawed, 3275

P

Pabale, M. E., 2930
Pacana, Honesto Ch., 454
Pacheco, Antonio, 1267
Pacyaya, Alfredo G., 3201-3202, 3238-3239, 3249, 3255, 3260-3262
Padilla, Sinforoso G., 455-456
Padilla de Leon, Felipe, 1294, 1329-1330
Padua, Regino G., 2418
Pagaduan, A. N., 2926
Pait, Tugina, 3185
Pajaro, Eliseo M., 1292, 1294, 1331
Pal, Agaton P., 528, 578-579, 868, 1268-1270, 1412, 2158, 2546-2547, 3588, 3630, 3688-3692, 3696, 3698-3699, 3751-3754, 3779, 3822, 3828
Palad, Jose Garcia and Others, 1413
Palazon, Juan, 43
Palma, Andres de Leon, 1642
Palma, Rafael, 1271, 2159, 2600
Paluskas, Stella, 674, 1332
Pamintuan, Catalina M., 1133
Pan, Jose Felipe del, 630
Pañaganiban, Antonia G., 713, 960
Panganiban, Consuelo Torres, 1873, 3544
Panganiban, Jose Villa, 1874-1879
Pangato, Hussain S., 4111
Pangilinan, Marie Lou, 1060
Panizo, Alfredo, 1880, 3423, 3469
Panlasigui, Isidor, 457, 1061-1062, 1881
Panopio, Isabel S., 2471
Pao, Shih Tien, 1151-1153
Paraiso, Virginia A., 2458
Paras-Perez, Rodolfo, 1333-1334
Parco, Salvador A., 403, 568, 580, 2093, 2426, 2962
Pardo de Tavera, Trinidad H., 753, 1668, 1882-1883, 2016, 2548
Parker, Luther, 48, 508, 3470
Parson, Ruben L., 1478
The Participants in the cooperative leadership, 961
Pascasio, Emy M., 458, 1884-1887
Pascual, Conrado R., 1414, 1417
Pascual, Conrado R. and Others, 1415, 2809
Pascual, Elvira M., 714-715; See also
Mendoza, Elvira P.; Mendoza-Pascual, Elvira
Pascual, Neri Diaz, 2017
Pascual, Ricardo Roque, 2549
Pasion, Honorio D., 2977
Passmore, Fred, 3203
Pastells, Pablo, 1643
Patanñe, E. P., 1943, 2018, 2550
Paterno, Pedro Alejandro, 3471, 3523-3525
Paz, Consuelo J., 1831, 3373
Paz, Emeterio de la, 3870
Peabody, Dean, 459, 986
The Peasant war in the Philippines;..., 1952, 2216
Peck, Cornelius J., 2160
Pecson, Geronima T., 962, 1695, 2601-2602
Pedroche, C. V., 529
Pehrson, Robert N., 1272
Pelaez, Emmanuel, 460
Pelayo, Jose O., 2459
Pelzer, Karl J., 121, 202, 581, 1479, 3996, 4054, 4075
Pendleton, Robert L., 3997-3998, 4076
Peng, Yang Se, See Yang, Se-peng
Peredo, Benjamin D., 203, 207, 2674
Perez, Alejandro Q., 3415
Pérez, Angel, 2347, 2551, 2639-2640, 2782, 3204-3205
Perez, Bernardino A., 716, 1273, 1480, 1722
Pérez, Manuel Herbeta y, See Herbeta y Pérez, Manuel
Perez, Presentacion T., 1744, 2603-2604
Perpiñan, Jesus E., 1154
Persons, R. C., 1537
Peruga, P., 4202
Pfeiffer, William R., 4236
Phelan, John Leddy, 1209, 1644-1645, 1745, 1888, 2397, 2913, 3936
Philippine Association of University Women, 1274, 2605
Philippine Islands
Board of Educational Survey, 963
Bureau of Customs, 1063-1065
Bureau of Justice, 1066
Bureau of Non-Christian Tribes, 2019
Census Office, 631-633
Dept. of the Interior, 1953
Division of Ethnology, 250
Ethnological Survey, 3978
Exposition Board. Louisiana Purchase Exposition, 49
Governor, 2161
Governor General, 3979
Independence Commission, 50
Legislature. Philippine Assembly.
Committee on Slavery and Peonage, 1954
Office of Public Welfare Commissioner, 2435
Public Welfare Board, 1696, 2436
Philippine Mental Health Association, Inc., 2437
A Philippine middletown, 2072
Philippine perspective, 1646
Philippine Statistical Association. Task Committee "A" of the Research Committee, 2281
The Philippines, 717
Philippines Christian year book, 2348
Philippines (Commonwealth) Commission of the Census, 634
Dept. of Agriculture and Commerce, 122
President, 2162
Philippines Historical Committee, 2349
Philippines (Republic) Bureau of Public Libraries, 1647
Bureau of Public Schools, 1648
Bureau of the Census and Statistics, 635-637, 2728, 2972
Congress. House of Representatives, 3980; See also House of Representatives
Dept. of Agriculture and Natural Resources. Bureau of Fisheries, 1416
Food and Nutrition Research Center, 2675-2676, 2810-2811, 2932
House of Representatives, 2217; See also Congress. House of Representatives
Industrial Development Center, 869, 2700
Institute of Nutrition, 1417-1418
Jose Rizal National Centennial Commission, 2958
National Economic Council, 582, 1419-1422, 1566
National Economic Council. Office of Foreign Aid Coordination, 870
National Economic Council. Office of Statistical Coordination and Standards, 718, 2282-2291; See also Office of Statistical Coordination and Standards
National Land Reform Council. Plans and Programs Office, 1787
National Museum, 251, 2552
National Museum, Division of Anthropology, 343
Office of Economic Co-ordination, 1788
Office of Statistical Coordination and Standards, 123; See also National Economic Council. Office of Statistical Coordination and Standards
Office of the President, 2438; See also President
Penal Colony, Iwahig, 1918
President, 2163; See also Office of the President
Presidential Arm on Community Development, 583-586
Presidential Assistant on Community Development, 587-588, 2074
President's Action Committee on Social Amelioration, 2460-2461
Program Implementation Agency, 871
Senate. Committee on National Defense and Security, 2218
Senate. Committee on National Minorities, 2020
Social Welfare Administration, 1697
Special Committee Appointed to Conduct a Survey of Employment Conditions of Workers in the Sugar Industry..., 3763
UNESCO National Commission, 344, 1335, 1649
Philippines. University
College of Education. Dept. of Home Economics, 2606
Community Development Research Council, 589
Graduate College of Education. Committee on Human Development Research, 1717
Institute of Public Administration, 2073
Pido, Antonio J. A., 4077
Pierce, Charles C., 3526
Pigafetta, Antonio, 51
Pike, Kenneth L., 1889
Pilar, Marcelo Hilario del, 2350
Piron, Jorge, 2886
Pittman, Richard Saunders, 1890
The place of religion in social work practice, 2462
Planta, Federico S., 2788
Plasencia, Juan de, See Juan de Plasencia
Plauchut, Edmond, 52
Plehn, Carl C., 2164
Poblador, Niceto S., 204
Pobre-Yñigo, Virgilio D., 3352
Poethig, Richard P., 719, 1746-1747, 1943, 2351-2353
Policarpio, Paz T., 2607
Polson, Robert A., 590, 1650-1651, 3630, 3692, 3753-3754
Pomerleau, Raymond, 1652, 2978-2979
Pomeroy, William J., 2219-2220
Pope, Richard, 2520
Population Censuses..., 720
Posoncuy, Marietta N., 1831
Post, Ursula R., 4317
Postma, Anton, 3876
Povedano, Diego Lope, 3589-3590, 3910
Prantilla, Edmundo B., 205
Prator, Clifford H., 1891
Pratt, William F., 721, 2857
Price, Willard, 4161
Protest of Chinese Government..., 1067
Provido, Generoso P., 1199
Prudencio, Carmen, 1698
Psychological Association of the Philippines, 461
Pua, Juanita F., 2854, 3531
Purcell, Victor, 1068
Putong, Cecilio, 3591
Q
Qadir, Syed Abdul, 591, 1653
Quatrefages de Bréau, Armand de, 3472-3473, 4210
Quema, Jose C., 2699
Quesada, Carmencita C., 473
Quetchenbach, Raymond, 964
quezon, Manuel, 1654
Quezon, Philippines. University of the Philippines, See Philippines. University
Quiason, Serafin D., 1134-1135, 2292-2293, 4055, 4093
Quijano, Ignacio T., 3713
Quintana, Emilio U., 177, 206-209, 3631-3633
Quintana, Vicente U., 124-125, 872, 2677, 2965
Quintos, Jose Ma., 2463
Quintos, Rolando N., 126, 1966
Quiogue, Elena S., 1411, 1423, 2676
Quiogue, Elena S. and Others, 1424, 2675-2676
Quirino, Carlos, 1168, 1646, 2398, 2980
Quisumbing, Eduardo, 754-756, 1425-1427, 1481-1482
Quisumbing, Lourdes R., 615, 3771-3772, 3853-3855
R
Rabin, A. I., 462
Rabor, Dioscoro S., 3727
Racelis, Maria, 962
Radin, Paul, 3139
Rafel, S. Stephen, 1275, 1934
Rahmann, Rudolf, 252, 345, 1789, 2021-2022, 2824, 3474-3477, 3510, 3592, 3653, 3911-3913, 4211
Ramachandran, K. V., 638, 2416
Ramiro, Rolando R., 873
Ramos, Carlos P., 2905
Ramos, Maximo, 1365-1366, 1892, 2399-2401, 2608, 4249, 4257
Ramos, Narciso, 1069
Ramos, Paz G., 1538
Ramsay, Ansil, 2165
Ramsey, Charles E., 1751
Rañola, Andres, 3548
Rasay, Daniel, 3303
Rausa-Gomez, Lourdes, 1646
Raymundo, Domiciano E., 2933
Raymundo, Luz J., 1336
Reade, Charles C., 1483
Rebolos, Zenaida, 4029, 4128, 4139, 4141
Recto, Aida E., 195, 211
Recto, Claro M., 2554
Reed, Robert R., 1484, 2873
Reed, William A., 3478-3479
Regala, Roberto, 2251
Regala-Angangco, Ofelia D., 1177-1178
Regalado, Felix, 24
Regudo, Adriana C., 2785, 2894, 2986
Reid, Lawrence A., 3173, 3234, 3241, 3250, 3377
Relación verdadera del levantamiento to..., 1070
Respicio, Annie P., 723
Retana, W. E., 42
Retana and Gamboa, Wenceslao Emilio, 1655, 1894
Reyes, B. N. de los, 208
Reyes, Baltazar; 463
Reyes, Conrado; Los, 509
Reyes, Pedrito and Others, 1656
Reyes, Teofilo D., Sr., 1071
Reyes, Wilfredo L., 724-725
Reyes and Florentino, Isabelo de los, 1657, 3331, 3353, 3557, 3593
Reyes-Juan, Isabel, 400
Reynaldo, Gonzales, 2049
Reyno, Rodolfo U., 3336, 3344
Reynolds, Harriet R., 1276-1278, 1935, 2403, 2705-2709, 3005, 3310-3314
Reynolds, Hubert, 592, 1138, 1155, 2710-2711, 3315-3316, 4228
Reynolds, Ira Hubert, See Reynolds, Hubert
Ribadeneira, Marcelo de, 1658, 2354
Rich, John, 2023-2024
Riggs, Fred W., 800, 876, 2077, 2170-2174, 2555-2556
Riquera, Florencio, 2722, 3354
Rios Coronel, Hernando de los, 1659
Rivera, Generoso F., 593-594, 2836, 4246
Rivera, Juan A., 2355
Rivera, Juan Fañgon, 2078
Rivera, Lolita C., 2936
Rivera Castillet, Edvigio de, 2641
Rixhon, Gerard, 3755, 3982, 4040
Rizal y Alonso, Jose, 2404
Robb, Walter, 297, 1072, 2819, 3325
Robertson, James Alexander, 6, 51, 485, 1583, 1919, 2356, 3276
Robertson, L. S., 2661, 2934–2935, 2988–2989
Robinson, C. B., 510
Roces, Alejandro R., 1073–1074, 1210, 2557
Roces, Alfredo R., 346, 1337–1338
Rodda, Rosemary, 3843
Rodil-Martires, Concepcion, 3823
Rodriguez, E. S., 2558
Rodriguez, Filemon C., 212, 877, 2609
Rodriguez, Herminia Soller, 3294
Rodriguez, Mariano, 3187, 3206, 3516, 3518
Roe, G. Richard, 3858
Rogel, Amelia O., 313
Rogers, Dorothy M., 4094
Roginsky, 2729
Roe, John H., 726, 1895
Rola, Bienvenido R., 801
Rola, Ceferino, 3355
Roldan, Maria Clara, 4
Rolla-Bustrillos, Nena, 1428; See also Bustrillos, Nena
Romani, John H., 595, 2079, 2175–2176
Romano, Felino B., 2678
Romero, Isidoro A., 2973
Romero, Redentor, 1294, 1339
Romualdez, Norberto, Jr., 464, 892, 1340, 3925
Romulo, Carlos P., 2559
Rondeau, Pedro, 596
Ronquillo, Bernardino, 1075
Roosevelt, Theodore, 1792
Rosales, Vicente J. A., 465, 727
Rosario, Alejandro del, 1341
Rosario, Fanny C. del., 1539
Rosario, Paz L. del., 757
Rosell, Dominador Z., 1485–1486, 4078
Roth, David F., 2177
Rotz, Henry W., 2357
Rowe, John H., 243
Rowe, L. S., 2178
Roxas, Sixto K., 728, 802–804, 878–880
Roxas-Lim, Aurora, 347, 1660
Roy, David P. and Others, 597
Rôyama, Masamichi, 1661
Rúbido, Hilarion F., 1342
Ruiz, Leopoldo T., 1793
Runes, Ildefonso T., 1076, 1139, 2492
Ruttan, Vernon W., 130, 195
S
Sabber, Mamitua, 598, 3983, 4025, 4123, 4247, 4250, 4262
Sacay, Francisco M., 213, 1429–1430, 2679, 2694, 2702, 2937–2939, 2966–2967, 3304, 3308–3309, 3635, 4030
Sacay, Francisco M. and Others, 2680, 3295, 3309
Sacay, Orlando J., 1794, 2940, 2988
Saderra Maso, Miguel, 643
Sady, Emil J., 2080
Saguiguit, Gil F., 2967
St. John, Spenser, 3984
Saito, Shiro, 487
Salamanca, Bonifacio S., 1662, 1795, 2729
Salas, Rafael M., 805
Salazar (Bishop of the Philippines), 1077
Salazar, Francisco G., 2974
Salazar, Ma Paz Gil, 3636
Salazar, Meliton, 1749
Salazar, Vicente de, 1663
Salazar, Z. A., 1179
Salcedo, Juan, Jr., 254, 729, 1431–1433, 1540–1543
Saleeby, Najeeb M., 2025, 4095–4096, 4107, 4124–4125, 4142
Salita, Domingo C., 131
Salonga, Jovito R., 1078
Sals, Florent Joseph, 3108–3110, 3174
Salvador, Gregorio D., 1563
Salvosa, Luis R., 639
Samonte, Abelardo G., 806, 2081, 2179
Samonte, Esther I., 1343
Samonte, Quirico S., 2861–2862
Samson, Elizabeth D., 881
Samson, Emmanuel V., 378, 466–468
Samson, Jose A., 378, 468–472, 1544, 3835
Samson, M. S., 2931
Samson, Pablo, Jr., 1434
San Agustin, Araceli (Sebastian), 4041
San Agustin, Gaspar de, See Gaspar de San Agustin

506
San Andres-Ziga, Tecla, 2610
San Antonio, Juan Francisco de, 2026, 2358
Sanchez, Francisco, 4202, 4277
Sancianco y Goson, Gregorio, 882
San Diego, Lourdes P., 2611
Sandoval, Pedro R., 71, 109-110, 132, 214, 2813, 4000
Sangalang, Luz E., 3416
Saniel, Josefa M., 1200-1201, 4056
Sans, Sinibaldo de Mas y, See Mas y Sans, Sinibaldo de
Santa Cruz, Baltasar de, 1572, 2304
Santamaria, Alberto, 1079
Santamaria, Mercedes Grau, 1211, 1344
Santarén, Tomas, 3594, 3756
Santayana, Agustin, 4097
Santayana, Gregorio, See Lava, Jose
Santelices, Julian V., 2941
Santiago, Alicia A., 2907
Santiago, Cayetano, Jr., 1279
Santiago, Domingo C., 1202
Santiago, Francisco, 1345
Santillan-Castrence, Pura, 2605; See also Castrence, Pura Santillan
Santos, Alejo S., 3985
Santos, Aurora, 1487
Santos, Bienvenido N., 2082
Santos, F. O., 1435, 2804-2805, 2942
Santos, Francisco C., Jr., 1292
Santos, Guillermo S., 1796-1797
Santos, Leticia L., 896
Santos, Loke K., 3545
Santos, Rolando A., 730, 968-969
Santos, Rufino de los, 4042-4043, 4263
Santos, Salvador A., 3499
Santos-Cuyugan, Ruben, 1280; See also Cuyugan, Ruben Santos
Sanvicntores, Lourdes L., 731
Sapaula, Crispina C., 1664, 1955
Sardido, Moises L., 3614
Sarreal, Roberto A., 1936
Sastron, Manuel D., 732
Sather, Clifford, 4112, 4176
Sauvy, Alfred, 733
Scaff, Alvin H., 1956-1957, 2224-2225, 4098
Schachter, Paul Morris, 3519
Schadenberg, Alexander, 1346, 2009-2010, 2642, 2762-2763, 3207, 3480, 3767, 3986, 4162
Scheans, Daniel J., 348-349, 2723, 2750, 2990, 3318-3321, 3337, 3345-3346
Schebesta, Paul, 3481, 3500, 3511
Scheerer, Otto, 255, 1896-1897, 2758, 2764, 3002, 3045, 3242, 3367, 3378, 3397
Scheidnagel, Manuel, 3208
Schier, S. S., 3209
Schlegel, Stuart A., 1665, 1718, 2714, 4143, 4318-4319
Schneider, E. E., 511, 3904
Schneider, Marius, 1347, 3233
Schuh, Allen J., 473
Schul, Norman W., 215, 3637
Schumacher, John N., 2405-2406
Schurman, Jacob Gould, 2027-2028
Schurz, William L., 883, 1080-1081, 1203
Sechrest, Lee, 474, 1899
Seed, Geoffrey, 1169
Seidenadel, Carl W., 3243
Seidman, Samuel N., 889
Selga, Miguel, 216, 3638
Semaña, Caridad C., 807, 2180
Sepulveda, Gavino, Jr., 1396
Serquiña, Conrado A., 1750
Serrano, Ciriacio, 3914
Shaw, Bruno, 1920
Shetler, Jo, 3244
Short, Lloyd M., 2083
Shreve, Robert O. and Others, 2568
Shuler, Terry, 2688, 2751, 3099, 3667, 3760
Sibley, Willis E., 134, 599, 970, 1456, 1568, 1615, 1667, 2084, 2294, 2757, 3654, 3674, 3693-3695, 3704, 3728, 3757, 3780-3781, 3831
Sicat, Gerardo P., 884-888, 1488, 1569, 2264, 2295
Silliman University
Community Development Program, 3696
Cultural Research Center, 3740, 3815
Simbulan, Dante C., 2181
Simkins, Paul D., 734, 4083
Simms, S. C., 3270
Sinco, Vicente G., 971
Singh, Tej Pratap, 475, 1180
Sionil, Jose F., 135
Sison, A. G. and Others, 1545
Sison, Fernando E. V., 892
Sitoy, Tranquilino, 4189
Sitoy, T. Valentino, Jr., 2360-2361, 4190
Sivamurthy, M., 638
Skeith, Maurice D., 1519
Skinner, George A., 2029
Smith, C. N., 4099, 4126
Smith, George, 532, 972, 1570, 1835
Smith, H. Fairfield, 154
Smith, Peter C., 1937
Smith, Robert J., 1751
Smith, Warren D., 3655, 4163
Smythe, Lewis S. C., 3697-3699
Soberano, Editha M., 982
Soberano, José D., 808, 2182
Sobre una “Reseña” histórica de Filipinas..., 1668
Social change, 1669
Soenardi, Sosrooetoyo, 1281
Solheim, Wilhelm G., II, 351-362, 2687-2688, 2751, 2784, 2959-2960, 3047, 3099, 3656-3667, 3759-3760
Solis, Miguéla M., 476, 1699-1701
Soller, Robert, 4066
Somers, Sister Marie Elise, 2419
Sonnichsen, Albert, 1670
Sopher, David E., 3987
Soriano, Leodegario V., 1921
Soriano, Rafaelita V. H., 1204
Sorongon, Arturo P., 1799
Spain
Instituto Geográfico y Estadístico, 640-641
Ministerio de Fomento, 1671
The Spanish community..., 1212
Spector, Robert M., 1672
Spencer, Joseph E., 136-137, 217, 890, 1489-1493, 1498, 1800, 2085
Spinola, L., 671
Spoehr, Alexander, 4011, 4031
Sta. Iglesia, Jesus C., 133, 209, 1798, 3612
Sta. Maria, Felixberto C., 967, 1367
Sta. Romana, Julita Reyes, 2362-2363
Stander, Golda G., 2464
Stanford Research Institute, 2568
Stapleton, Archie C., Jr., 973
Starner, Frances A., 1967
Starner, Frances L., 2183
Starr, June, 3080, 3211, 3388
Stauffer, Robert B., 1546, 2184-2185, 2252-2254
Steen, Rev. John P. van de, 3227
Steinberg, David Joel, 1205, 1673, 1719
Steward, Julian H., 243
Stewart, Kilton R., 2645a, 3081, 3497-3498
Stifel, Laurence Davis, 512
Stine, Leo C., 891
Stitt, Robert E., 4079
Stoffel, Joseph L., 4144
Stone, Richard L., 477, 2439, 4150, 4168, 4171, 4273-4274, 4306-4307
Stoudley, Bartlett H., 62, 478, 2484, 3533
Storer, James A., 2841
Storms, C. H., 866
Story, Russell M., 1082
Strong, Richard P., 2865
Sturtevant, David R., 2226-2230, 2560
Styskal, Richard A., 2255
Su, Sing Ging, 1160
Subido, Trinidad (Tarrosa), 2612
Sucgang, Roberto R., 1494, 2465
Sugguiyao, Miguel, 3389
Sugguiyao, Rosario, 3389
Sulit, Mamerto D., 758-759, 2950
Sullivan, Louis R., 2030, 3482
Sullivan, Michael, 363
Sumagui, Juan O., 218, 1373-1374
Summer, G. V., Jr., 4145
Supan, Alexander, 743
Supreme Commander for the Allied Powers. Civil Information and Education Section, 1206
Suter, Carol B., 2683
Suter, Dwayne, 2684
Svelmoe, Gordon, 4229
Swanson, J. Chester, 976
Sy, En, 1140
Sycip, Felicidad (Chan), 138, 2850, 2892
Symposium: accelerating the rate of Philippine economic growth, 892
Szanton, David L., 2561, 3639, 3758, 4067, 4175, 4275
Tablante, Nathaniel B., 139–140, 1436, 2814, 2935, 2943–2945, 2989, 3640
Tack, Tang, 1083
Tadaoan, Pio M., 2703–2704, 2715
Tadena, Romualdo B., 600, 2126
Taeuber, Irene B., 735
Taft, William H., 55, 2031, 2256
Tagorda, Quirino T., 2679
Tagumpay-Castillo, Gelia, 893, 2613;
See also Castillo, Gelia T(agumpay)
Tai, Hung-Chao, 1801
Takeuchi, Tatsuji, 1661
Takigawa, Tsutomu, 1802
Talavera, Florencio, 2946, 3677
Tallow, Adamin, 4057
Tamano, Mauyag M., 4025, 4247
Tan, Allen L., 223, 1084–1085
Tan, Antonio G., 1547–1548
Tan, Crispina A., 3816
Tan, Samuel K., 3782
Tan-Gatue, Belen, 1161–1162, 2851;
See also Medina, Belen Tan-Gatue
Tanco, Manuel R., 2968, 2987
Tang, Tack, 1141, 1156
Tangco, Marcelo, 256, 1674, 2032–2033
Taruc, Luis, 2231–2322
Tāyag, Amanda Henson, 428, 1394, 1702
Tayag, Renato D., 3417
Taylor, Arnold H., 760
Taylor, Carl N., 3082, 4151–4152, 4169
Taylor, George E., 371
Temporal, Alma M., 1703, 4102
Tenazas, Rosa C. P., 345, 3653, 3668
Tenorio, Jose, 4320
Terrenal, Regina C., 3558
Terry, R. J., 228
Thai, Yu Khe, See Yu, Khe Thai
Thomas, David, 1900
Thomas, M. Ladd, 601, 2079, 2086, 2186
Thompson, Richard N., 1901
Thompson, Robert Wallace, 2794
Thompson, Warren S., 736–737
Tidalgo, Rosa Linda P., 888, 1488
Tiempo, Edilberto K., 3850
Tiempo, Edith L., 1348
Tien, Pao Shih, See Pao, Shih Tien
Tiglao, Teodora V., 602, 1549–1550, 2866
Tiglao-Torres, Amaryllis, 533
Tikhonov, D. I., 1495
Ting, Simon, 1086

Tiongson, Fabian A., 219
Tirona, Ramona S., 2467, 2614
Tiryakian, Edward A., 479, 1752–1754
Tolentino, Francisca (Reyes), 1349
Tombo, Dominador M., Jr., 2945
Toribio, Corazon Arceo, 4032
Tornow, Max L., 894
Torrance, Arthur F., 4044
Torres, Emmanuel, 1350–1351
Torres, F., 1906
Torres, Ramon, 2187
Torres, Remigio D., 4001
Training Workshop on the Evaluation
of Asian Educational Credentials,
East-West Center, 1965, 994
Trimillos, Ricardo D., 4302
Trinidad, Francisco “Koko”, 534
Trinidad, Ruben F., 895–896,
2296–2297
Troyer, Lester O., 3029–3030
Tuason, Romeo R., 3832
Tubangui, Helen R., 2795
Tucek, C. S., 3648
Tucker, G. Richard, 1902
Tugbord, Donald J., 257, 3368–3369
Tugby, Elsie, 258
Tuginaia, Pait, 3060
Tumbagahan, Tiburcio J., 3708
Turley, Roy, 2837
Turnbull, Wilfrid, 2188, 3019–3021,
3370
Tweddell, Colin E., 3857, 3879, 3893
Ty, Leon O., 535
Tydings, Millard E. and Others, 2189

U
Udan, Paciente B., 1563
Ueber den Schadelbau der Bewohner
der Philippinen, insbesondere der
Negritos, 3494
Uichanco, Leopoldo B., 1233
Ulgado, Antonio Victor, 63, 1282
Ullman, Edward L., 1496, 2298
Umali, Agustin F., 1437–1438, 3641
Umali, Dioscoro L., 141, 220, 995,
1234, 2838
United Church of Christ in the Philippin-
es, 480
U.N.
Dept. of Economic and Social Affairs,
738
Dept. of Social Affairs, 2440, 2466
UNESCO
Consultative Educational Mission to the Philippines, 974
Philippine Educational Foundation, 975

U.S.
Bureau of Insular Affairs, 54
Bureau of the Census, 642–643
Congress. High Commissioner to the Philippine Islands, 2190
Congress. Senate, 55, 1497
Congress. Senate. Special Committee on Conditions in the Philippines, 2189
Dept. of Agriculture, 142
Dept. of Agriculture. Economic Research Service, 143
Dept. of Labor. Labor Statistics Bureau, 1755
Dept. of Labor. Women’s Bureau, 2615
Dept. of State. International Cooperation Administration, 603
Economic Survey Mission to the Philippines, 144, 897
International Cooperation Administration, 976
Mutual Security Agency. Special Technical and Economic Commission to the Philippines, 1803
Operations Mission to the Philippines. Health and Sanitation Division, 739
Philippine Commission, 1756, 2191
Special Mission on Investigation to the Philippine Islands, 2192
University of San Carlos, 3671
University of the Philippines, See Philippines. University.
Ursua, Raoul R., 2929
Urtula, Lucrecia M., 1292
Urtula, Lucrecia R., 1285
Uy, Henry Cho-Yee, 1087–1088
Uyan, Venancio T., 3106

Van der Kroef, Justus M., 2193; See also Kroef, Justus M. Van der Vander Meer, Canute, 3642–3643; See also Vandermeer, Canute
Vandermeer, Canute, 3729, 4080; See also Vander Meer, Canute
Van Odijk, A., 4230
Van Winkle, Harold, 3297
The vanishing islanders..., 3836, 3926
Vargas, Benito, 2743
Varías, Rodolfo R., 481–483
Varías de Guzman, Jovita, 483
Varona, A. P., 1442
Vega-Yap, Gloria, 1443
Veith, Ilza, 3900
Vejerano, Tomas M., 2947
Velarde, Pedro Murillo, See Murillo Velarde, Pedro
Velasco, Emmanuel T., 1571
Velasco, Severino I., 1647
Velásques, Joaquin, 3116
Vellut, J. L., 1207
Velmonte, José E., 145, 1804, 2839, 2948, 2963
Vencer, Cirilo A., Jr., 3817
Venegas, Ernesto C., 146, 221
Venturello, Manuel Hugo, 3834, 3837, 3927
Vergara, Napoleon T., 147
Vergara-Valenzuela, Amanda, 1552
Verstreelen, Eugene, 1903, 4212, 4241
Verzos, Natividad P., 484
Veyra, Jaime C. de, 1582, 3762
Veyra, Sofia R. de, 2616
Vibar, Eliseo A., 2441
Vibar-Basco, Carmen, 604
Victoriano, Nicanor; 1553
Vidal, José Montero y, See Montero y Vidal, José
Villadolid, Deogracias V., 2949–2950
Villamin, Vicente, 1089
Villaneuva, Alfredo B., 2087–2088
Villanueva, Buenaventura M., 553, 605–611, 2089–2091, 2194, 2257
Villanueva, Buenaventura M. and Others, 2092

V

Valdepeñas, Vicente B., Jr., 898
Valdez, Basilio, 1551
Valencia, Elpidio, 1439
Valenzuela, Abelardo, 1440–1441
Valenzuela, Victor C., 644
Villanueva, C. D., 2926
Villanueva, Camilo Millán y, See Millán y Villanueva, Camilo
Villanueva, Delano P., 899
Villanueva, Gaudencio, 685
Villanueva, Patrocinio (Santos), 612-613, 2569, 2982
Villanueva-Arguilla, Lydia, 1352; See also Arguilla, Lydia
Villarama, Antonio, 740
Villareal, Felicidad R., 1241
Villaverde, Juan Fernandez, 2645b-2651, 3083, 3175, 3212, 3267
Villegas, A., 1554
Villegas, Maria G., 3818
Viloria, Leandro A., 2195
Virata, Cesar E. A., 900
Virata, Enrique T., 645, 741, 1805
Viray, Pedro H., 2963
Virchow, Rudolf, 365, 2034-2035, 3219-3220, 3492-3493
Vito de Vera, Fe V., 742
Vivar, Pedro de, 3213
Vivét, Esteban B., 646
Voegelin, Charles F., 4260
Voegelin, F. M., 4260
Von Oppenfeld, Horst, 148, 177, 209; See also Oppenfeld, Horst von
Von Oppenfeld, Horst and Others, 149-150
Vries, Virginia de, 3858

W

Wada, Sei, 1090
Wagner, Hermann, 743
Wallace, Ben J., 3031-3033
Wallace, Lysbeth, 513
Wallace, William M., 4100
Walls y Merino, Manuel, 1353
Walton, William, 828
Wang, Teh-Ming, 1091-1093, 1675
Ward, Robert G., 4261
Wares, Alan C., 1904
Warner, W. Lloyd, 3560
Warren, Charles P., 260, 3489, 3838-3841, 3844, 3928
Warriner, Charles K., 2485, 2562, 4081, 4247, 4264, 4267
Washburn, William S., 1555
Wastl, Josef, 3495
Watters, R. F., 151
Webb, William L., 152
Wei, Yu-Sun, 1142
Weightman, George Henry, 996, 1094-1098, 1157, 1163, 2563, 2852
Weisblat, Abraham M., 1241
Wells, Stephen, 3700
Wendover, R. F., 4276
Wengert, Egbert S., 2196, 2884
Wernstedt, Frederick L., 734, 1498, 2299-2300, 2570, 3644-3645, 3730, 3783, 3936, 4082-4083
West, M. F., 1099
Wester, Peter J., 153, 1390, 1441, 1444
Wheatley, Paul, 2301
Wheeler, Gerald E., 1003
Whinnom, Keith, 1213
White, John Roberts, 56
White, William Lawrence, 261, 2036-2037
Whitmarsh, Phelps, 3214-3215
Wi, Wilfredo A., 3286
Wickberg, Edgar B., 1100-1102, 1143
Wilcox, Lee, 994
Wilkes, Charles, 2796-2797, 3988-3989
Willcox, Cornélis de Witt, 2652, 3084
Willets, David G., 2733
Williams, Daniel Roderick, 1676, 2197
Willis, Henry Parker, 901
Willoughby, C. C., 4164
Wilson, Laurence L., 2653-2654, 2744-2746, 2756, 2768, 2993, 3012, 3046, 3085, 3245-3246, 3251, 3371
Wintrob, R., 417
Wise, Francis H., 2364
Wise, J. C., 1556
Witt, J. C., 2875
Wolfenden, Elmer P., 3016
Wolff, John U., 3768-3769
Wood, Grace L., 3936, 4321
Wood, Leonard, 2192
Worcester, Dean Conant, 57, 1677, 2038, 2655-2656, 2765, 2787, 3083, 3086-3088, 3177, 3929, 4016
World Health Organization, 1557
Worm, Alfredo, 3894
Wright, Hamilton, 3096
Wu, Ching-Hong, 1103-1105, 1144
Wulff, Inger, 3990, 4324-4328
Wurzel, David O., 902, 1678, 1757, 1806, 2198-2202, 2258-2259
X
Xavier University. Research Institute for Mindanao Culture. Staff, 614-615, 2093

Y
Yabes, Leopoldo Y., 262-264, 1368, 1720-1721, 2203, 2564, 3287, 3341, 3356-3357
Yamada, Yukihiro, 3379-3380
Yamane, Felipa C., 2204
Yang, Se-Peng, 1106
Yao, Shiong Shio, 1107
Yap, Santiago, 1108
Yee, Ting Fard, 1109
Yeh, George K., 1110
Yen, Y. C. James, 616, 2233
Yengoyan, Aram A., 744-745, 4214-4218, 4231
Yoingco, Angel A., 892
Yoshimura, Bin, 1354
Youde, Sheryl R., 1558
Young, Ruth C., 1111
Youngblood, Robert L., 4127
Youth and social change, 37
Yu, Khe Thai, 1112
Yu, Lydia N., 977
Yu, Siok-Hue, 3852
Yuyitung, Quentin, 1113

Z
Zaballero, Frine’ C., 2442
Zafra, Urbana A., 903
Zaide, Gregorio F., 1114-1117, 1145, 1679-1680
Zaidi, Iqtidar Husain, 1499
Zamora, Benigno, 1905
Zamora, Mario D., 265-267, 1235, 2094, 2565
Zarate, Edna C., 2975
Zarco, Ricardo M., 761, 1164
Zingg, Robert M., 1500, 2914, 3216
Zobel, Fernando, 1355; See also Zobel de Ayala, Fernando
Zobel de Ayala, Fernando, 2407, 3322, 3358; See also Zobel, Fernando
Zumel-Lopez, Maria Luisa, 746
Zúñiga, Joaquín Martínez de, 2039; See also Martínez de Zúñiga, Joaquín